

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

* * * * *

MEETING OF THE SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

September 30, 2011

(FRIDAY SESSION)

* * * * *

[COPY]

Taken before *D'Lois L. Jones*, Certified
Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Texas, reported
by machine shorthand method, on the 30th day of September,
2011, between the hours of 9:02 a.m. and 4:59 p.m., at the
Texas Association of Broadcasters, 502 East 11th Street,
Suite 200, Austin, Texas 78701.

1 **INDEX OF VOTES**

2 Votes taken by the Supreme Court Advisory Committee during
3 this session are reflected on the following pages:

4 Vote on Page
5 Rule 16 (HB 962) 22261
6
7
8
9

10
11
12 **Documents referenced in this session**

13
14 11-16 Memo from Frank Gilstrap 9-27-11 (HB 962)
15 11-17 Memo from Frank Gilstrap Appendix 9-27-11 (HB 962)
16 11-18 Memo from Carl Weeks, Process Server Review Board
17 9-30-11
18 11-04 Ancillary Proceedings Task Force draft (January 2011)
19 11-04c ONLY pages for 9-30-11 meeting from 11-04
20
21
22
23
24
25

1 *-*-*-*-*

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, let's get started,
3 everyone. Welcome. We will start as usual with Justice
4 Hecht's report to us about developments since our last
5 meeting and things of interest.

6 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: You perhaps saw
7 that we amended the Appellate Rules 20.1 and 25.1 along
8 the lines that we talked about in August to be consistent
9 with the changes made by the Legislature, and also amended
10 Rule 28 and Rule 168 of the civil rules, added that, and
11 amended Rule 167 having to do with offers of judgment, so
12 we think we got the rules consistent with the legislation
13 that took effect September 1st. We also appointed a task
14 force for the rules in small claims and justice
15 proceedings, and I can -- you can look on the website for
16 a list of the names, but Justice Casey in Hurst is going
17 to chair that group, and it's a group of, what, eight?

18 MS. SECCO: Fifteen.

19 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Fifteen, who are
20 going to work on that project, and then we also appointed
21 a task force for the rules in expedited actions, changes
22 prompted by House Bill 274; and again, you can look on the
23 website to see the names, but former Chief Justice
24 Phillips is going to chair that group for us; and, other
25 task forces, including the one on House Bill 906, the

1 State Bar task force on cases needing additional
2 resources, are hard at work and will have reports for us
3 probably by next time, so we think everything is moving
4 along. I'd be happy to try to answer any questions.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any questions on any of
6 that? Okay. Well, if there are no questions, we'll jump
7 into return of service and Frank Gilstrap.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay, as Hank Jr. might say,
9 are you ready for some rule making? You should have two
10 documents here. They're over there on the desk. One has
11 "memo" at the top. The other has "appendix" at the top.
12 We're going to be talking about those today and flipping
13 back and forth. It also would help to have a shorter memo
14 from Carl Weeks, the chairman of the Process Server Review
15 Board who is with us today and been very helpful in the
16 drafting of this rule. It's also over there. If you'll
17 go to the appendix, the second document, and the pages are
18 all Bates numbered in the lower right-hand corner, and
19 flip to page one, you'll see the reason we're here, and
20 that is House Bill 962. I'm going to wait until everybody
21 has a chance to get that in his hand before we proceed
22 further.

23 Okay. House Bill 962 was passed by the last
24 Legislature to deal with -- to make some changes in the
25 procedure involving return of process, and the Legislature

1 enacted section 17.030 of the Civil Practice & Remedies
2 Code, which in turn directs the Supreme Court to make a
3 rule regarding return of service, and this rule has got to
4 have three requirements. First of all, the rule has got
5 to provide, bear with me here -- can no longer -- there's
6 no longer going to be a requirement that the process --
7 that the return be, quote, "endorsed to or attached to the
8 original process." That's kind of an arcane thing, but
9 apparently it's a problem for process servers always to
10 have to comply with that. Secondly, the process server is
11 going to be able to file the return electronically, and,
12 third, the process server will be able to sign the return
13 without an oath by simply signing it under penalty of
14 perjury as in the Federal practice.

15 All of these things are there to make the
16 duties of the process server easier; and, you know, unlike
17 as you might think, these bills don't just appear out of
18 the Legislature by magic. There's a history here.
19 There's a reason for it. Carl Weeks, again, who is
20 chairman of the Process Server Review Board, is with us
21 today, and I'd like him to maybe take a couple of minutes
22 and give us the legislative and political background of
23 this bill, Carl.

24 MR. WEEKS: Thank you. Good morning. My
25 name is Carl Weeks. I chair the Process Server Review

1 Board for the Court. I'm starting my seventh year doing
2 that, and the impetus behind this legislation was
3 primarily the company that serves the papers for the
4 Attorney General, the child support papers, are having an
5 inordinate number of cases having to get resets because
6 they weren't getting returns back from the process servers
7 all across the country or all across the states timely to
8 get them filed before the hearing was set, so he was the
9 one that -- that company is the one that started this
10 process, if you will. It caused delays having to get the
11 original back from all over, so that group, as you can
12 imagine, serves 9 or 10,000 lawsuits a month, all across
13 the country and in Texas for the Attorney General, and
14 they wanted to expedite that process, so they started the
15 process, went to Representative Hartnett, asked him to
16 file the bill.

17 Subsequently the trade association --
18 there's a statewide trade association. Texas Process
19 Servers has an association that has about 1,100 members.
20 They have a full-time lobbyist, and they got involved, and
21 obviously there was a great benefit here to the members of
22 that trade association for these rules to be changed.
23 They also felt it would not only improve their efficiency,
24 make life easier and keep the people out of the
25 courthouse, expedites things, saves work for the clerks,

1 so forth and so on. So that's the legislative history
2 behind the bill in a nutshell.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: All right. Thank you. To do
4 the Legislature's bidding here, the Court is going to have
5 to amend Rules 16, 105, and 107, and also it's going to
6 have to amend 536 and 536a, which are the JP rules, and we
7 didn't come across that until real late in the game, and
8 we don't have proposed amendments for those in this memo,
9 but I think once we work through this it will be pretty
10 easy to go back and pick up the JP rules. Bill, you had
11 something to say there?

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, I have kind of a
13 threshold issue that concerns me. The statute, which is
14 two pages long, begins talking about "The Supreme Court
15 shall adopt rules requiring a person who serves process to
16 complete a return of service," and when I read the statute
17 first I'm asking myself, well, what process does the
18 statute, you know, talk about, what process is it? Pretty
19 commonly when the term "process" is used in connection
20 with service, you know, by procedure teachers anyway,
21 we're thinking about service of summons or its state law
22 equivalent, service of citation, rather than every type of
23 process that could be issued or ordered by a court, and
24 I -- I have a hard time believing that the word "process"
25 in 17.030, the amendment to that, means anything other

1 than citation.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Let me speak to that, because
3 you bring us to kind of a secondary problem, but it's a
4 problem that you just run into immediately when you start
5 trying to change the language of these rules, and that is
6 it's not clear whether they're talking about citation or
7 other types of process. Let me show you how that -- I
8 think that arose. If you'll look at your appendix and
9 look at page six, and you see there -- you'll see at the
10 top Rules 15, 16, and 17, which come out of part two,
11 section 1, which are general rules, and these rules almost
12 unchanged have been around since the beginning of 1941,
13 and they are, in fact, verbatim from the old civil
14 statutes. They've never been amended, and I suspect
15 seldom read. If you look at them, they deal with all
16 writs and processes. That's what it says, all writs and
17 processes, Rule 15, but as you read further in there it
18 seems to be talking about citation because they talk about
19 it being made returnable on the Monday next after
20 expiration of 20 days, and obviously a writ of attachment,
21 that doesn't apply to.

22 So you've got these old rules and then
23 you've got the rules starting with Rule 99 which are in a
24 section called "Citation." These rules apparently
25 originally dealt only with citations. They still mostly

1 do, but it's clear that over the years these rules have
2 been made applicable to other kinds of process, and the
3 place that that's most evident is Rule 103, which is on
4 page seven, which starts out, "Process, including citation
5 and other notices, writs, orders, and other papers, issued
6 by the Court." Obviously that's more than a citation.

7 There are places -- there are redundancies
8 in the rules. There are places where when they talk about
9 process they're clearly talking about citation only. For
10 example, look at Rules 119 through 124 at the back. Those
11 say "process," but they mean citation. The statute talks
12 about service of process. So one of the things that needs
13 to be done here is that we at least need to go through and
14 tighten up our terminology.

15 The larger question, and which I think Bill
16 is touching on, is do these rules need to apply to all
17 forms of process. It kind of makes sense to do it that
18 way, but you may not want to do it that way. That's a
19 different question. I'd like to put that off until we get
20 to Rule 103. Let me take you through how we can -- we can
21 start to clean the rules up, and the first thing we can do
22 is repeal -- tell the Court or ask the Court, excuse me,
23 to repeal Rules 15, 16, and 17, and we talk about those on
24 pages three and through five of the memorandum. Almost
25 all the language in these rules is used in the rules in

1 section 5. You can get rid of these rules and move a
2 little bit of the language from Rule 15 and Rule 17 into
3 the other rules, and it works fine, and you get rid of
4 these kind of dangling old set of rules out here, 15, 16,
5 and 17, that you really don't know, you know, why they're
6 there.

7 And let me take you through -- first of all,
8 Rule 16 says, "Every officer or person shall endorse on
9 all process and precepts," and precepts, "coming to his
10 hand the day and hour on which he received them, the
11 manner on which he executed them, and the time and the
12 place the process was served." Well, it says "endorse it
13 on the process," but the House Bill 962 says we can't
14 require them to endorse this information on the process
15 anymore. Moreover, all of this information is already
16 included in Rule 107. It's included in the return. So we
17 can easily get rid of Rule 16. Rule -- the language from
18 Rules 15 and 17 can easily be imported into the other
19 rules, starting with Rule 99. Let me go through Rule 99,
20 and you'll see how this process works. "Process" there
21 being used in a broader sense, and then we can maybe stop
22 and talk about how we're doing this.

23 The citation, again, section 5 is currently
24 called "Citation." "Citation," and yet it obviously
25 refers to other kinds of process, so --

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well --

2 MR. GILSTRAP: -- we're proposing to change
3 this to "Citation or other process." Bill.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The only rule that
5 talks about other kinds of process in section 5 of part 2,
6 which is entitled now "Citation," is 103. Now, maybe when
7 we changed 103 we should have made the change somewhere
8 else, but I'm just not convinced at all that -- that the
9 change in 103 should control all of the other rules and
10 what they apply to, and I don't think it's a good idea to
11 use citation procedure for all the other writs either.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It just seems like this
14 is a -- a wrong path to take.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: And it might be. I think the
16 place where that really, really, the rubber hits the road
17 on that probably is 106 involving methods of service,
18 because, you know, you use a Rule 106 to serve citation.
19 Do you want to use a 106 to serve a summons, for example,
20 on a witness that you can't -- you can't find in person,
21 that type thing? Again, maybe we could talk about that
22 when we get over there, but let me start out here with
23 Rule 99.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl wants to make a
25 comment first.

1 MR. HAMILTON: You also have to keep in mind
2 that we're talking about two different acts. One is an
3 execution and one is a service, and Rule 15 and that area
4 talking about process, talking about things like writs and
5 precepts, the sheriff or constable generally has to
6 execute those because some process servers can't do that.
7 When we're talking about citations we're talking about
8 simple service that anybody can serve, and I think those
9 terms are mixed up throughout here, and when we start
10 trying to equate service and execution I think it's going
11 to cause a lot of confusion.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I will certainly grant
13 to you that service and execution are confused in the
14 existing rules, and I've tried to kind of straighten that
15 out here some, but there are places in there where they
16 talk about executing and obviously are talking about
17 serving it. So, again, when we get to those we can talk
18 about it. Richard.

19 MR. ORSINGER: I wanted to talk about the
20 possible distinction between process and return of
21 service.

22 MR. GILSTRAP: All right.

23 MR. ORSINGER: The statute says that the
24 requirement -- pardon me, "The Supreme Court shall adopt
25 rules requiring a person who serves process to complete a

1 return of service"; and the rules that you have pointed
2 out, the three changes the Legislature requires are to the
3 return, not to the original piece of process; and Rule 16
4 requires that the date and time and place that the process
5 was served be put on the process itself, which to me means
6 the citation; and I'm used to clients coming in and
7 handing me a citation that has a little pencil or pen from
8 the serving officer that tells me for sure the day that it
9 got signed so I can calculate answer date. Clients are
10 notoriously wrong about when they got served, and that
11 means you might miss an answer date, and so is the
12 Legislature requiring us to discontinue the practice of
13 putting on the original citation the date and time and
14 place of service, or is it just the return and perhaps we
15 should perpetuate that traditional procedure of the
16 original citation having the original handwriting of the
17 serving officer with the date time and place of service?

18 MR. GILSTRAP: That's an important
19 distinction. The Legislature has said that you no longer
20 have to endorse on the process the day -- the time that it
21 came into his -- the process server's hand and that --
22 there's no reason to do that, and the Legislature says we
23 don't have to do that anymore. It's very important that
24 the process state -- that the process server write on the
25 face of the process the date and time that he served the

1 process, because, you're right, here's some guy out there
2 minding his own business, and somebody comes up and hands
3 him a process, and he's just stunned and so he maybe goes
4 and sees a lawyer, and the lawyer says, "When were you
5 served?" He says, "I don't know, maybe last Tuesday," and
6 that's real important, so the requirement, although
7 it's -- I don't think it's actually been in the rule
8 before the -- the other rules before, the requirement that
9 you write the time of -- date and time of service on the
10 face of the process is important, and it's kept, and
11 there's a provision here in these rules that keeps that
12 that we've drafted.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Frank, does this bill, House
14 Bill 962, relate to the original process at all or just to
15 the return?

16 MR. GILSTRAP: It relates only to the
17 return.

18 MR. ORSINGER: So we're not required to
19 change anything about the original process?

20 MR. GILSTRAP: That's absolutely right. And
21 if you think this is too much, you know, you may want to
22 not do it. We can go in and simply amend, again, Rules
23 16, 105, 107, 536, and 536a and be done, but at the same
24 time we're going to postpone for another day, to another
25 day, the problem of sorting out all of this conflicting

1 and confusing language in these rules, and, you know, I
2 guess in my mind there's no time like the present.

3 MR. ORSINGER: Can I also ask Bill, if you
4 don't mind, you apparently think that there's an important
5 distinction between the citation and other writs, and I'm
6 not -- I mean, I understand that a writ of attachment when
7 you seize a body or seize a personal property is different
8 from a citation, but a lot of these other writs to me kind
9 of just function as notice or, you know, appear in court
10 at a certain time or something. What is the distinction
11 that you're drawing between citation and writs that makes
12 you want to continue to treat them separately?

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, if you're just
14 looking in the -- just about any legal dictionary for the
15 definition of the word "process," you start out by saying
16 that, well, there are various kinds of process. We have
17 citation or summons, which is original process, and that
18 has its own and always has had its own way of operating in
19 whatever system you're in, and we have the process that is
20 issued during the course of the proceedings, and they --
21 that process is called by a variety of different names.
22 Then we get to the end, we have final process, which is
23 execution, so, you know, "process" is just -- is just
24 another word for "procedure," and when it's used generally
25 I think it requires us to ascertain what does the speaker

1 mean by process when that term is being used in this
2 context.

3 I don't know if that addresses your
4 question, but some process is considerably more
5 complicated than citation, and it requires, you know,
6 specific action on the part of a sheriff or constable, all
7 of the attachment, garnishment, sequestration. And I'll
8 stick in my answer to your question, you know, does this
9 statute require all of those rules to be looked at and
10 changed, too, because all of those ancillary proceedings
11 provide for execution, levy, and, you know, service.
12 That's another reason why I want to read this statute to
13 say it means service of citation, return of citation,
14 rather than every kind of process that you could think of
15 that would be involved in litigation.

16 MR. ORSINGER: And why? Why are you
17 reluctant to extend the modernizing effort of the
18 Legislature to all writs and process?

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I have to be sure
20 that that's what this means. It doesn't look -- we don't
21 get much information, but the bill analysis didn't lead me
22 to conclude that it meant everything to be changed,
23 just -- just the citation, which is what I --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Albright.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- understand Mr. Weeks

1 was talking about.

2 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: One example is service
3 of a subpoena. A subpoena would be process.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

5 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: And Rule 176.5 says, "A
6 subpoena may be served at any place within the state of
7 Texas by any sheriff or constable or any person who is not
8 a party," is 18, and it doesn't have all of the return
9 requirements that a citation or attachment or
10 sequestration or something like that would have. So I
11 think we need to be -- I think you're right. I think we
12 need to be really clear as to what exactly we're talking
13 about here. It may be that -- I mean, an attachment and a
14 sequestration, things like that, are more like citation
15 than service of the subpoena is, I guess.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: My point is I think
17 each of these things is kind of sui generis.

18 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: They're their own
19 animal.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip, did you have your
21 hand up, or was it Richard?

22 MR. MUNZINGER: It was me.

23 MR. WATSON: It was Richard.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard. Sorry.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: Speaking to Bill's question

1 as to the legislative intent in section 17.030 and as to
2 whether the Legislature intended to limit the statute to
3 citation only, I think not, and it's because -- this is
4 why I think not. If you look at section (2)(H) at the top
5 of page two, it says that the return of service may
6 include a description of process served, and there is no
7 reason to allow insertion of a description of process
8 served if you're only speaking of one kind of process.
9 Why would you have the redundancy of saying a statute
10 applicable to citation only allows you to state that you
11 served citation. It seems to me it would make no sense,
12 and thus, the Legislature did not intend to limit 17.030
13 to citation only.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What do we think about
15 that argument?

16 MR. ORSINGER: Chip?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Apart from just the parsing
19 of language of the statute, I think that we also ought to
20 ask ourselves whether the policy that's reflected by
21 the -- what I would call the modernization of the statute
22 is appropriate to apply to these other writs, and it may
23 be that if we are under the gun to get a rule amendment
24 through in the next 60 days to comply with the statute,
25 that we could make changes just for the citation and then

1 take a more extensive look at the remainder of the process
2 that are in here, because subpoenas are different from
3 writs, which most writs I'm familiar with pursuant to
4 court orders, et cetera, and it does seem to me from
5 Frank's analysis that our Rules of Procedure don't fit
6 anymore. We've changed a few of them, and the definitions
7 are off, and they're inconsistent, but I'm not sure that
8 we need to do all of that on an emergency basis, and I
9 think that policy ought to be part of this consideration
10 because even if the Legislature didn't require it, if this
11 modernizing of electronic filing and this and that and the
12 other, if it's a good thing to do then why shouldn't we go
13 ahead and do it?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Frank.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Also in response to Bill's
16 comment, even if the statute only covers citation, it
17 certainly doesn't keep the Court from applying it to all
18 other -- all other kinds of process or certain other kinds
19 of process. Let me give you a couple of examples of where
20 there -- why we need to have at least some rules apply to
21 all process. For example, look at Rule 99(a), which is at
22 the bottom of page five of the memo, and -- and also look
23 at Rule 106(a), which is on page nine. That says
24 issuance -- has to do with issuance of citation and
25 service of the citation. There is no rule, for example,

1 that tells the clerk how to issue a writ or general
2 precept or a notice. You know, the clerks just follow the
3 requirements of 99(a), but 99(a) only applies to citation.

4 Similarly, over on 106 there is no rule that
5 tells the constable or the process server how to serve a
6 writ or how to serve a notice. Again, they know to go
7 hand it to them, but nowhere does it tell them to do that,
8 so at least it seems to me that some of these rules need
9 to be broadened to cover all process.

10 Let me just take you through 99. It's real
11 simple, and you can kind of see how this works. 99 would
12 change to "Issuance and form of process," and when you
13 look at 99(a), which is issuance of the process, and
14 99(d), the copies, those can easily apply to all forms of
15 process. (b) and (c) clearly still apply only to
16 citations, and we would change those to form of citation
17 and notice of citation, and they don't change. In 99(a)
18 it says, "The clerk when requested or ordered by the court
19 shall issue a process. The clerk will deliver the process
20 as direct" -- "as requested by" -- "as directed by the
21 requesting party or by the court, and the requesting party
22 is required to obtain service."

23 Finally, the very end, "The process shall be
24 styled 'the State of Texas' and shall be dated and signed
25 by the clerk with the seal of the clerk impressed

1 thereon." That's the language from Rule 15, so we bring
2 it in here, and it works fine. Otherwise, there's no
3 change to the rule other than to make clear that (b) and
4 (c) apply only to citations. So that's kind of the method
5 that we're trying to use to make these rules simpler, and
6 it certainly at least makes some of them apply to all
7 forms of process.

8 I was thinking about subpoena this morning.
9 That may be different because the subpoena, for example,
10 doesn't have to be served -- doesn't have to be served by
11 an officer or authorized person under the rule.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Professor Albright.

13 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I think Frank is
14 exactly right that there's some rules that apply to
15 everything and some rules that should apply just to
16 process, and I think he's done a valiant, excellent effort
17 in trying to clean these rules up, and it probably make
18 sense to go through and maybe just be -- you know,
19 carefully think about the distinction as we go through.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah.

21 MR. DYER: I just had one comment. The
22 writs, writs of attachment, sequestration, garnishment,
23 and distress warrant do have their -- and injunctions do
24 have their own methods of service, return of service, but
25 as far as I can tell we could harmonize all of those same

1 rules.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Yes.

3 MR. DYER: Because they are, in fact,
4 patterned after service of citation.

5 MS. WINK: And, in fact, the task force has
6 been -- the ancillary task force has been doing it for
7 those ancillary writs, so that's the good news, is it all
8 dovetails.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, and I was glad to have
10 y'all here. Let me show you where we're trying to cover
11 this. Look at 106(a). That involves a Rule 106 citation,
12 which includes personal service, and 106(a)(1) is
13 delivering in person. 106(a)(2) is mailing it, and then
14 106(a)(3) is as otherwise authorized by these rules or
15 law, and that's the one that allows you to consider other
16 statutes and other -- that deal with other kinds of
17 process, and over in footnote 7 on Page 11 I've got a few
18 of these statutes and rules which deal with service of
19 other kinds of process or particular kinds of service
20 where there are extra requirements, and I think if push
21 came to shove if you ever came down and found, you know,
22 Rule 418, which doesn't exist anymore, is in conflict that
23 dealt with a certain type of process, is in conflict with
24 this rule, I guess the courts could say, well, the
25 specific controls over the general. But I think

1 there's -- there is certainly a need to clarify our
2 language and eliminate some redundancies, and, you know,
3 the real question is do we make some of these rules apply
4 to all kinds of process.

5 MR. DYER: I just had one other question.
6 If -- if the return is not required to be endorsed or
7 attached, what is it that the defendant receives that has
8 the date and time of service?

9 MR. GILSTRAP: The return has to have the
10 date and time of service. It doesn't have to have the
11 date and time that the constable or process server
12 received the process. That's what the Legislature has
13 gotten rid of, not the requirement that the -- that you
14 put the date and time of service, and there is some
15 specific provision in here that requires that.

16 Let me go on here and then -- and I believe
17 that's in 106, but let me -- let me go on to Rule 100, and
18 that's a definition of process. The definition of process
19 has been embedded in Rule 103. The -- and in a perfect
20 world it would be out in front of Rule 99, but there's no
21 rule there, and Rule 100 was repealed, so what the
22 proposal here is to put process to include certain
23 particular types of writs and processes. And, again, you
24 know, you could think what other -- what else goes here?
25 You know, what about a deposition notice? What about a

1 capias? What about a jury summons? I mean, that's a
2 document issued by the court, and I'm not sure -- I think
3 if that -- to put you in jail they have to actually serve
4 you with that. I don't know. I don't think the postcard
5 will allow them to put you in jail. I know in Tarrant
6 County, for example, their approach is, well, summon
7 2,000, maybe 600 will show up.

8 But, again, there's kind of certain areas
9 out here on the periphery that these might apply to, and,
10 you know, you guys, there's a lot of collective experience
11 here and y'all might be able to think of some things that
12 don't apply, but the idea is to have a definition of
13 process that these rules do apply to, and that's in 100.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Frank?

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah.

16 MR. ORSINGER: While we're still on Rule
17 103, as Carl Weeks pointed out in one of his memos, the
18 clerk of the court is authorized to serve citation, but
19 maybe nothing else. We need to be sure about that, but
20 they've got to be listed as a potential server of at least
21 one piece of process.

22 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, and Carl pointed that
23 out in paragraph No. 4, and this takes us to Rule 103. In
24 paragraph four of his memo, and, you know, he points out
25 that the clerks -- the clerks serve a lot of process, and

1 so in 103 the only change that was proposed was to take
2 the embedded definition out of the first two lines. It's
3 on page seven of the memo, and that goes up in Rule 100,
4 but we also had taken out the second sentence, "Service of
5 process by registered or certified mail and service of
6 citation by publication must, if requested, be made with
7 the clerk of the court in which the case is pending," and
8 as Carl points out, that needs to stay in the rule, so,
9 you know, we need to get rid of that deletion.

10 But, again, this talks about who can serve,
11 and we've tightened up the language a little. The people
12 that can serve are the sheriff or constable or other
13 person authorized by these rules or by law, any person
14 authorized, we don't need to say "by law." "Any person
15 authorized by written order of the Court who is not less
16 than 18 years of age or any person certified under the
17 order of the Supreme Court," and that I think covers all
18 the people that heretofore have been allowed to serve
19 process under these rules.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo, and
21 then Carl.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I want to go back to
23 your definition. I understand the source of the
24 definition. It's kind of in part the language that was
25 added to Rule 103 and then some words that were in either

1 15, 16, or 17, like the word "precept," and I think more
2 work needs to be done on this if you're going to follow
3 this approach on this definition of the word
4 "process." And notwithstanding that it has a minor
5 pedigree since it's in Rule 103 already, okay, I don't
6 think that that's -- that that necessarily was great work
7 at the time, but we were clearly talking about authorizing
8 persons other than sheriffs or constables to serve, you
9 know, things.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: All kinds of process, yeah.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That was what that was
12 driven by.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: Right.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Who should serve the
15 various kinds of things that are served. But if I was
16 going to define "process" in a Rule 100, I'm not so sure
17 that I would put "notices" in there, okay, and if I -- if
18 I was talking about writs I would probably be a little --
19 a little more definite when I'm talking about writs
20 because I think the writs that we're talking about would
21 be the attachment, garnishment, sequestration, and other
22 ancillary writs as well as execution. Now, I realize
23 there's a risk in leaving something out if that's not done
24 with care.

25 I had to look up the word "precept." I

1 don't --

2 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I did, too.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's not in my
4 vocabulary.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: We've all had general
6 precepts. I figured there were other kinds of precepts.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I don't think we
8 need to retain all of this learning.

9 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I did --

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I would eliminate
11 "precept."

12 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Yeah, I did a search,
13 and there is only that one place where "precept" is used
14 in the rules.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, the clerks issue them.
16 I promise you that. I had one issued last week. It's a
17 way to give notice. You've got some document you want
18 served on somebody, you'll say, "Well, what do we issue?"

19 "Well, we'll issue a general precept."
20 That's the practice, at least in the courts I've been in.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Carl had his hand
22 up a long time ago, and then Skip.

23 MR. HAMILTON: Yeah, I'm still confused
24 about what we leave with the defendant that gets served.
25 The statute says the rules must provide that the return of

1 service is not required to be endorsed or attached to the
2 original process. Now, the process is the document, the
3 writ or the citation or something else. The return is
4 where the sheriff says, "I got it on such-and-such a day,
5 and I served it on such-and-such a day," and that
6 generally is printed on the bottom of the citations and
7 maybe some of the other writs, too.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Right.

9 MR. HAMILTON: But is this --

10 MR. GILSTRAP: It's in 106(a)(1). Look on
11 page nine. It says, "Unless the process, or an order of
12 the court otherwise directs, the process shall be served
13 by any person authorized by Rule 103 by" -- and that last
14 "by" in the top paragraph should be deleted -- "by
15 delivering to the person served in person a true copy of
16 the process with the date and time of delivery endorsed
17 thereon." And if you'll look over in Rule -- over on page
18 10 in Footnote 6, that's a footnote that stayed in the
19 rules for a long time up until the 2009 rules, which I
20 still use, and it states -- sets forth the reason why we
21 have that requirement, which is the defendant can come
22 into court and say, "Well, Judge, they never really told
23 me" -- "They said show up on the Monday next after 20
24 days, but I couldn't tell from the process when I was
25 served, so that's why I missed the answer date." So

1 there's got to be something in writing that tells the
2 defendant or other person served when you got it, so you
3 can do the calculation.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor
5 Albright, you had your hand up -- no, Skip, and then
6 Professor Albright.

7 MR. WATSON: I realize that this may be very
8 basic and that I've missed something, but what's troubled
9 me from the first time I've read this is the remarkable
10 breadth of the definition that was in 103 that we maintain
11 in 100, and not dealing with this as much as Frank and
12 others, I kept reading that just saying what on earth does
13 this cover, and it seems to me to be a universal net. My
14 question is surely we can define this more narrowly and
15 include only what we are intending to include in the term
16 "process"; and my question is, are we -- obviously we're
17 intending to include anything that requires some form of
18 return of service. I think we're also including anything
19 that is, quote, issued. I assume that means signed and
20 handed over by a clerk. But what --

21 MR. GILSTRAP: And sealed, all of that
22 stuff.

23 MR. WATSON: The part that's giving me a
24 little heartburn is, is that I can't figure out what the
25 limitation is on papers issued by a court. When I send

1 somebody over to set a hearing on a motion for summary
2 judgment and get an order setting a hearing on a motion
3 for summary judgment that is signed by the judge and
4 handed back to the runner and I am supposed to send that
5 out, I don't see anything in, quote, "and other papers
6 issued by the court" that is excluding that, and I
7 understand we're saying that because there may be stuff
8 we're not thinking about, but I think we're catching a
9 whole lot of stuff that we're not intending to catch, and
10 so without having all of the answers by a long shot, my
11 suggestion would be that we focus on not identifying each
12 type of piece of paper we're talking about, but
13 identifying the operable characteristics of the papers
14 we're talking about in terms of at least process that
15 requires return of service or process issued by a clerk.
16 Now, there may be others, but I would be more comfortable
17 if we didn't cover all papers issued by the court unless
18 "issued" is defined in some sense that makes it clear to
19 people like me that that doesn't mean signed.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The reasonable Skip
21 standard. Professor Albright.

22 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Isn't it that -- I
23 mean, I haven't thought through this a lot, but when I
24 teach I always have to -- you know, there's a difference
25 between service, this kind of service and the service

1 where after someone has appeared and you can just mail
2 things by certified mail. So isn't this kind of service
3 when you're -- you have to give notice to somebody that
4 has a -- you know, it's a constitutional due process
5 notice where you're -- you've got to be able to prove that
6 you gave notice to them, and it's reasonable notice under
7 the due process standard, so it's when you're notifying
8 someone who is not -- notifying somebody of a court
9 proceeding that they're involved in or of some court
10 action when they have not appeared or been present in that
11 action before. Isn't that right?

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, these -- maybe, you
13 know, like talking about Skip's comment, you know, I
14 think -- I see what he's saying, and we all kind of have
15 an intuitive feeling about what processes ought to be
16 covered by this, but it's hard to define it, but I think
17 what the process does is, is it's the document that brings
18 someone within the power of the court.

19 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Exactly.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Once they're there you can do
21 it under Rule 21a.

22 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Right.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: Just send them a letter.
24 But, you know, I mean, there's always got to be some
25 formality that brings someone -- like I was reading about

1 in -- and this is a little farfetched, but ancient Rome,
2 the way they would do it was when you sued somebody you
3 would send somebody out and they would put their hand on
4 their shoulder and say, "I call you to justice," but it's
5 some formality that says now -- I mean, you're a guy
6 selling T-shirts here on the Drag in Austin and you get a
7 document that says, "Show up at the courthouse in New
8 Braunfels on Thursday" and you hardly know where New
9 Braunfels is. Suddenly you're a free person. All of the
10 sudden you are subject to the power of the court and you
11 can be put in jail. That's -- that's the transformation
12 that happens when these documents are served, but I don't
13 know how to -- if someone can do a job of defining it that
14 would be helpful.

15 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: It's what -- what these
16 rules are is the State of Texas trying to comply with the
17 standards of *Mullane vs. Central Hanover Trust* that says
18 you have to have reasonable notice under the circumstances
19 and so --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl Weeks.

21 MR. WEEKS: Here's the practical application
22 of this I've observed for the last 20 years. If you want
23 to take your pleading in there, whatever it is, motion for
24 enforcement, show cause order, whatever, the clerk will
25 take your eight bucks and issue a citation, but the

1 discretion always falls back on the practitioner. You
2 call the attorney, "Do you want a citation issued or don't
3 you?" I mean, this is the practical way this works in
4 most process servers' offices. So you get this document,
5 the paralegal sends it over, whatever it is. You know,
6 citation is always on first round, they're going to be
7 issued. It's automatic. You don't ask the question.

8 We get all manner of motions and other
9 documents from lawyers that don't clarify whether or not
10 they just need to be delivered to the person, and the
11 process server executes an affidavit of service or an
12 affidavit of delivery as a standalone document. You
13 attach that to the document that you delivered to the
14 witness and say, "I delivered a true and correct copy of
15 this." You can file that affidavit with the clerk, and
16 they'll take it. You don't pay the eight bucks in that
17 scenario, so you're doing in effect the same thing you
18 would do if the lawyer or, if you will, the practitioner
19 gives you the same set of documents and you call and you
20 say, "You want this issued under citation?" You can
21 deliver that document with a citation or without a
22 citation.

23 So I -- I'd say, in experience, this is --
24 in practical application I've observed this 20 years, it's
25 the discretion of the practitioner whether they want to

1 file it with the clerk, ask for a citation to be issued
2 and serve it under citation, or just deliver it and file
3 the return with an affidavit of service. In effect you
4 get the same thing. You bring the defendant or the
5 respondent or the witness under the jurisdiction of the
6 court by delivering the document to them, but you may have
7 a different argument if you're before the court and the
8 person doesn't show up and you're trying to get a show
9 cause order for them not to appear and get the constable
10 to go out and do a writ of attachment and bring them
11 before the court. So you get a little more authority, I
12 think, when you get the citation issued by the clerk, and
13 you serve them with citation. It's recorded on the
14 docket. You pay the eight bucks and serve that citation,
15 and they're cited to appear where you may not get that if
16 you just delivered the document and then filed the return
17 under affidavit. Does that make sense?

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. I'm against removing
20 the word "precepts" from here because for me the precept
21 is the category of official notice that you use if it
22 doesn't fit any other category. For example, if you have
23 a pro se litigant and you want to prove that you've served
24 written discovery on them, the only piece of process that
25 really fits of all of these ones that we're all familiar

1 with is the precept, and some counties observe that, they
2 realize that, that's where the precept practice exists.
3 I've seen other counties where they issue a citation to
4 serve something that doesn't fit something else, so
5 interrogatories might get served with a citation that says
6 they have to answer the Monday following the 20th day
7 after service. We need some piece of process for the
8 clerks to go to when you want to give official notice and
9 have an official return and the presumptions that arise
10 from that.

11 I also agree with what Skip was saying that
12 "other papers issued by the court," judgments and orders
13 are issued by the court and they're on paper still, and so
14 that's way overbroad, but what all of these things
15 constitute is they constitute official notice of
16 something, notice that they're going to take your bank
17 account, notice they're going to take your home, notice
18 they're going to take your car, notice you've got to be in
19 court, notice that you can't violate a court order without
20 going to jail. They're all official notice, so maybe
21 instead of saying "and other papers issued by the court"
22 we could say "other official notices issued by the clerk,"
23 "other official notices," and then whatever it is that
24 it's an official notice of something then that would be a
25 catch-all that would grab probably what we're all thinking

1 of in terms of process but would not include things like
2 orders and judgments.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: You could attach the order,
4 if you wanted to give someone notice of the order, you
5 could attach it to a precept.

6 MR. ORSINGER: I've done that before, too,
7 because to set up a contempt you have to prove that
8 somebody had notice of the court order, so I've -- you
9 can't get an execution on it if it's a court order for
10 them to do something like a child support order or
11 something, so in a situation like that I issue a precept
12 or I ask them to issue a precept and then I have the
13 judgment served with a precept and then I get a return in
14 the file, which creates a presumption that they received a
15 copy of the judgment.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David Jackson.

17 MR. JACKSON: Would subpoenas kind of slide
18 under all of that, because the notice is issued by the law
19 firm, not the clerk or the court or anyone else? It's a
20 process started at the lawyer's office to send out a
21 notice to the other side that you're going to subpoena the
22 witness and then the subpoena is issued by usually our
23 office and then served by a process server.

24 MR. ORSINGER: You know, under the current
25 rules even a lawyer can issue a subpoena now, as

1 frightening as that is, and none of these rules would
2 apply to a lawyer issuing a subpoena for a deposition or a
3 lawyer issuing a subpoena for the production of documents
4 under the rules of discovery, would they? We're not
5 intending that, are we?

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Maybe we could try it this
7 way. "As used in this section process includes
8 citations," leave out notices, "citations, writs,
9 precepts, and other notices issued by the court or by the
10 clerk."

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pat.

12 MR. DYER: I've seen courts use precepts and
13 fiats just to set hearings, so are those going to be
14 required to be served because they --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point.

16 MR. DYER: -- would be under the term
17 "process."

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Fiats. Yeah.

19 MR. WEEKS: We see them issued by the clerks
20 still everyday, precepts and fiats, and they're under
21 citations, and they have to be issued by the citation, and
22 they get filed back with the clerk.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: I think the key is if the
24 lawyer or party who has an issue wants to have it served,
25 he can go through this process, but if he doesn't,

1 there's -- I don't think there's anything that says
2 that -- that they have to be served. He can just send out
3 a notice if he wants to, but it says that once the
4 citation is issued, it says, over in 99(a), "unless
5 order" -- "otherwise ordered by the court the requesting
6 party shall be responsible for obtaining service of the
7 process." So maybe that's the distinction.

8 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Yeah.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: If you don't want it served,
10 the rule doesn't apply, but if you want it served, the
11 rule applies.

12 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Say it again, Frank,
13 explain that distinction.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, again, over in 99(a),
15 it says in the third sentence, "Unless otherwise ordered
16 by the court the requesting party shall be responsible for
17 obtaining service of the process." And "of the" was
18 stricken out, and it shouldn't be. "Of the
19 process." Well, if -- that's discretionary with the
20 person who issued it. If he doesn't want to have the
21 person required to show in court, show up in court and
22 have the person subject to being put in jail, for example,
23 he just doesn't have it served, but if he wants to have it
24 served he goes through this procedure.

25 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So you're saying that

1 that sort of goes back to Alex's point that in thinking
2 about when you need this more formal method, the lawyer --
3 the onus is on the lawyer to think about when does Mullane
4 or any of the other constitutional governing precedents
5 require that more formality, greater formality.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: I think that's what I'm
7 talking about.

8 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: And that sounds like
9 what you said the practice is.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pat.

11 MR. DYER: But the practice has to conform
12 to the rules. I know that it frequently doesn't, but what
13 we're saying here is if in a particular court where they
14 use a precept, it's a notice -- actually, it's an order
15 signed by the court entitled "precept." What I think I'm
16 hearing is if the court sets a summary judgment for
17 hearing by issuing a precept it is up to the party to
18 determine whether he wants to serve that order on the
19 other party, regardless of Rule 21a or in conflict with
20 Rule 21a, and I think we're making the rules less clear
21 and producing another trap for them rather than making
22 them more clear.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip.

24 MR. WATSON: But as worded in the proposal,
25 it's saying the requested -- "requesting party shall be

1 responsible for obtaining service of the process." I
2 don't see the -- "unless you don't want to" in that.

3 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Or --

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, he's responsible. He's
5 responsible, but he doesn't have to do it.

6 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: And he can choose 21a
7 service or he can choose this kind of service.

8 MR. WATSON: Got it.

9 MR. DYER: But where does that say that
10 here? This says if the notice is issued by the court.
11 I'm talking about there are many courts where you don't
12 just call up the clerk and get a hearing. The court sets
13 the hearing, and they issue an order, frequently called a
14 fiat or precept actually signed by the judge --

15 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Right.

16 MR. DYER: -- and that is mailed to both
17 parties, but if we're looking at compliance, let's say
18 it's a notice of summary judgment and the other side
19 doesn't show up. They come back in and they say, "Judge,
20 they didn't serve it on me," and you say, "Well, we served
21 it under Rule 21a." They say, "No, I'm looking under Rule
22 100, which defines process to include your order, Judge,
23 and then it talks about how it may be served, and he did
24 not comply with that method of service, therefore you
25 cannot hear this summary judgment motion."

1 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Well, it also says --
2 it says, if you look at "Method of service," 106 says "can
3 serve process by delivering it by hand delivery, by
4 mailing it return receipt requested or otherwise," and
5 otherwise could be 21a, right? So I remember when I was
6 practicing and I'd get those fiats, if I wanted to make
7 absolutely sure that the other side got a copy, too, so I
8 could say I know they needed -- I can tell the judge they
9 definitely needed to be there, I would mail it certified
10 mail under 21a and get my green card and say, "See, we
11 made sure that they got notice."

12 MR. DYER: Well, but aren't we putting 106
13 and 103 potentially in conflict when we're talking about
14 something that comes directly from the court? Because
15 this says "process which includes any notice issued by the
16 court." This is who may serve it.

17 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Oh, I see what you're
18 saying because we're saying "all process, who may serve
19 it." It doesn't say they can do it as the lawyer.

20 MR. DYER: Right. Right.

21 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: So maybe 103 is one of
22 those places that needs to say "citation."

23 MR. GILSTRAP: So if you want the private
24 process to be able to serve certain kinds of writ -- I
25 mean, you want them to be able to serve the writs, and it

1 says who may serve it.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor
3 Dorsaneo.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I thought when
5 you first sent this around that it probably should have --
6 you know, if you're going to do this job then 21a needs to
7 be part of this, and it can't be left alone or even where
8 it's located despite the fact that 21a is its name and
9 that's what we call it. The Federal rule book is
10 certainly organized a little bit better than ours, and
11 maybe we don't want to even think about it in those terms,
12 but Federal Rule 4 is about summons. 4.1 is about the
13 serving other -- other such things other than a summons
14 and then Federal Rule 5 is our 21a, talking about service
15 of pleadings and motions and other papers, and if we're
16 going to re-engineer all of this, 21a needs to be in the
17 same place, I think. I think it would be useful if it was
18 in the same place as the other alternatives.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: That just struck me as -- I
20 understood -- you were suggesting that earlier. It just
21 struck me as maybe a bridge too far.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: From the conversation,
23 we're already there.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, may be. May be.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Pat.

1 MR. DYER: Can we go back to the very
2 beginning that -- with the statute? "It must provide that
3 the return of service is not required to be
4 endorsed." Then we look at Rule 106(a)(1), "By delivering
5 to the person to be served in person a true copy of the
6 process with the date and time of delivery
7 endorsed." Okay. The statute says we can't require that
8 it be endorsed. 106 requires that it be endorsed.

9 The second part of the statute says, "The
10 following information may be included in the return of
11 service," so I'm trying to figure out if you can't require
12 that it be endorsed and you can't require that a copy be
13 attached, what is it that the defendant gets that says
14 this is when you were served?

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: I think that Rule 106 says
17 that the process is endorsed with the date and time of
18 delivery, not the return.

19 MR. STORIE: Right.

20 MR. DYER: But the return, at least in
21 Harris County and most of the counties I've practiced in,
22 is on the very bottom of the process. That's what makes
23 it easy to fill out.

24 MR. MUNZINGER: I understand, but the
25 rule -- the statute says it doesn't have to -- the return

1 doesn't have to be, not the process, which speaks to
2 Frank's point earlier on in the discussion about the --
3 and Richard's, about the importance of letting the person
4 know you've been served with something, and I can -- I as
5 the lawyer can look and see that the process server
6 endorsed it on the process. You have to distinguish
7 between the return and the process.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Let me say this. It's not
9 required to be endorsed or attached, but they usually are.
10 If you'll look at in, again, the next document in the
11 appendix on page four, that's the citation of return
12 that's used almost everywhere, and it's a combined
13 document, and you fill out -- you know, the clerk fills
14 out the top, the process server fills out the bottom.
15 That's probably how it's going to continue to be done, but
16 under the statute it doesn't have to be required to be
17 endorsed or attached to the original process. Now, what's
18 the original process? Is that the one handed to the
19 person or is that the one that -- or does that person get
20 a copy, and is the original -- does it go back to the
21 court?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

23 MR. ORSINGER: I'd like to hear Carl's
24 answer to that question, but I still have a follow-up. Is
25 the original what goes to the defendant, or does the

1 original go back to the court?

2 MR. WEEKS: Original always goes back to the
3 court. You get two copies when the clerk issues it. You
4 get a service copy. The original is also attached. You
5 tear off the original. Generally it's stapled. You tear
6 it off. That's the one you execute and file back with the
7 court. The one that's the copy, the service copy, is the
8 one the defendant gets. That's the one you endorse the
9 date of delivery on. Now, the new rule proposes date and
10 time of delivery on the defendant's copy, if you will, the
11 service copy.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, that solves the problem
13 then. In other words, under the rule, you can just file
14 the return with the court. I think that's the intent,
15 that the process server doesn't have to send a copy of the
16 process back. He can just file a return, and that's all
17 that's required. Again, if he uses the combined form, he
18 may do both, but he doesn't have to file the original
19 process. He only files the return, I think is what the
20 intent was.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

22 MR. ORSINGER: I wanted to say that in my
23 experience the citations that my clients bring in, they --
24 either the information about the date and time of service
25 is in the bottom of the officer's return here, just

1 handwritten in, or they'll sometimes have a stamp that
2 they put on the upper right-hand corner of the citation
3 that has blank lines in it, and they fill it in there. I
4 get both of them, and that does appear to me to be the
5 most frequent way of doing it, and I think, you know,
6 either one is fine. All we want is to be sure that the
7 citation tells the defendant when they were served, and by
8 the way, I think the time is important, too, if there's a
9 temporary restraining order involved, because, whether
10 someone got notice before or after a certain event
11 occurred may depend on whether they go to jail or not.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: That's in 106(a)(1), right?
13 That's where that requirement is. And it's not changed,
14 except it adds "time" to "date."

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

16 MS. SECCO: I just wanted to say something
17 quickly about the endorsement requirement that we were
18 talking about. Originally Rule 107 said the citation
19 shall be endorsed on or attached to the same, and the same
20 is referring to the citation, so I think maybe the
21 Legislature left out the "on" in the first part of 17.030.
22 It says, "The rules must provide that the return of
23 service is not required to be endorsed or attached to the
24 original process issued," and I think it was supposed to
25 be "endorsed on" --

1 MR. GILSTRAP: I think you're right.

2 MS. SECCO: -- "or attached to the original
3 process," so it's not saying that it doesn't have to be
4 endorsed generally. It just doesn't have to be endorsed
5 on the original process issued. Carl, do you agree with
6 that?

7 MR. WEEKS: Totally. That's correct, and I
8 think that was the legislative intent.

9 MR. ORSINGER: And by the way, does
10 "endorsed" mean a name or does "endorsed" mean any kind of
11 writing at all?

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Any kind of writing. I think
13 any kind of writing is an endorsement. It's just
14 information that the process server adds, I think.

15 MR. ORSINGER: So the idea here is, is that
16 we can put the same information in electronically, no
17 human being has ever touched the paper with a pen, so
18 that's what -- that's when you eliminate endorsement that
19 means that can you transmit the information electronically
20 without writing it. Is that what this is all about,
21 eliminating endorsement?

22 MS. SECCO: I think it's just that it
23 doesn't have to be endorsed on the original citation. I
24 mean, it's still -- it just doesn't have to be connected
25 to the original citation.

1 MR. WEEKS: Correct. To clarify what I
2 think the intent was, this is about being able to send one
3 piece of paper back to the clerk versus two, because now
4 the clerk won't accept your filing under the current rule
5 if you attach a process server's affidavit, which is the
6 usual practice now. Most process servers that do any
7 volume don't fill out the return on the bottom of the
8 citation. They do their own affidavit or own return --
9 officer's return of service, so this would allow that
10 document, that one document, to be filed back
11 electronically with the clerk.

12 The original, if you will, or the court's
13 copy of the citation that was issued stays in the court's
14 file. They have a copy of that. The court maintains it
15 when they issue. They issue three citations, or, if you
16 will, they issue three pieces of paper, whatever it may
17 be, when you file. They issue a copy that's the court
18 copy they keep, which is maybe the citation or whatever it
19 may be, the writ, doesn't really matter. They issue a
20 service copy for the defendant, and they issue a file or
21 original copy, and that's what right now the process
22 servers are having to file back with under the current
23 rule and have a copy attached to that, so it takes two
24 pieces of paper. You can't just file the original
25 citation back or an original affidavit of a process

1 server.

2 The intent behind the legislation is to
3 allow the process server to just simply complete a return
4 of service, fill that out, sign it under penalty of
5 perjury, and be able to return it back to the clerk as an
6 electronic document without the need for sending back the
7 second piece of paper, which is the citation. Citation is
8 already on file, and all the information that the court
9 has on this is up here, and all the return would have
10 would be the officer's return portion, would be on the
11 affidavit of the document that's talked about in the
12 legislation to be filed back with the court.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Well, Carl, if you don't
14 attach the affidavit to the pleading -- pardon me, to the
15 process that was served, how do you know which piece of
16 process was served?

17 MR. WEEKS: Because the specifications in
18 17.030 require what's required in the return, which would
19 be the cause number and all the other information for the
20 clerk to know which case that return gets filed with.

21 MR. ORSINGER: So there's no need to attach
22 it to the process because you're repeating the information
23 in the process in the return itself?

24 MR. WEEKS: Exactly. It's the same
25 information that's -- in 17.030 the information that's to

1 be required in the return of service that can be filed
2 electronically is the same information that's cited on the
3 bottom of citations down here. You're just repeating it
4 in another piece of paper that can be filed
5 electronically. This piece of paper has to be filed as a
6 piece of paper before because it had the notary and that
7 information on it. That's what the Legislature --
8 Legislature provides for is the ability to file that
9 document electronically.

10 MR. ORSINGER: And if it's not a citation,
11 but it's a writ or a precept or something then you will
12 alter your affidavit accordingly?

13 MR. WEEKS: Absolutely.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: Chip, maybe I should go on
17 and get 105 and 106 on the table just so that everybody
18 will know what the proposed changes are. 105 is a rule
19 that we've got to change. It presently says -- it
20 presently says, "The person who receives the process shall
21 endorse the date and hour in which he received it." Well,
22 the statute removes that requirement, and then we've
23 added, though, a requirement here that doesn't exist
24 anywhere in the rule. The person who receives it has got
25 to serve it and make a return. Nowhere does it say that

1 he's got to do that or she's got to do that, so that's the
2 purpose of this. It complies with the Legislature's
3 requirement and adds these requirements that are implicit
4 that it's got to be served.

5 It says, "executed," but "executed without
6 delay." Well, what does "executed" mean? Well, we're not
7 sure, so it says "serve and/or executed without delay and
8 prepare and file a return," and over in 105(b), this is
9 former Rule 17, and it has to do with -- there's
10 apparently a requirement of the rules that the sheriff or
11 constable can't demand a fee for executing a process in
12 advance. Now, I don't know if that's followed. I don't
13 know what the practice is, because, you know, most lawyers
14 aren't -- you know, the constable or sheriff gets paid at
15 some point, but I'm not sure when, but that's in the rule,
16 so I just moved it here, and if you want to change it you
17 can, but at least it's there, and that comes from Rule 17.
18 Let me go on to 106.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Quickly before anybody
20 raises their hand.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I figure --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, you didn't make it.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: Go ahead. I think we might
24 have some comments on that. That's a good point.

25 MR. ORSINGER: I am not sure that I am

1 understanding 105(b), but in my county you pay for service
2 through the constable or sheriff in advance, and there's
3 no way, I don't think, that they're going to do this on
4 the bet that it's going to be taxed at costs and three
5 years later somebody is going to voluntarily pay it. So
6 why are we saying that in (b) they've got to serve it
7 without being paid?

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, because that's what the
9 rule currently says. That's Rule 17.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Whoa. 35 years of paying in
11 advance, I never knew I didn't have to do that.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Carl has a comment on this
13 that I think is kind of perceptive.

14 MR. HAMILTON: Well, I think that the rule
15 illustrates the difference in serving and executing,
16 because that rule talks about executing, not serving, and
17 generally the court is the one that orders some sort of an
18 execution or a levy, and I don't think the constable could
19 say, "I'm not going to do it until you pay me first" on an
20 execution. Whereas on service, it's usually the lawyers
21 that ask for the service, and they always get paid in
22 advance, so I think we've got to, again, distinguish
23 between service and executions.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: And conceivably if the court
25 ordered the constable to serve it, he would have to do it.

1 He couldn't stand there and just say, "Not until I get
2 paid."

3 MR. HAMILTON: I think that's right, if the
4 court orders him to.

5 MR. ORSINGER: There's no prospect
6 whatsoever that this rule would ever be accepted by the
7 sheriffs and the constables if we eliminate the
8 requirement to pay them. I mean, I'm speaking for people
9 that I'm not an official representative of, but I truly do
10 believe that this is dead on arrival. I'm not sure that
11 they accept that they have a duty --

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, it was DOA in 1941,
13 because that's how long it's been here, and maybe we just
14 need to get rid of it.

15 MR. ORSINGER: But it may have been limited,
16 as Carl said, to executing on judgments rather than
17 service of citation. I mean, I just remember all the
18 problems in Houston with Constable Rankin. We could just
19 go on forever.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not to name names, but --
21 Professor Dorsaneo.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think we ought to get
23 rid of this. I think that the court system once operated
24 on a credit basis, and it doesn't anymore, and this may be
25 a remnant of that, and I think previously lawyers were

1 given credit and would pay at the end of some period of
2 time, but that's not the way that any of our rules operate
3 anymore, I don't believe.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

5 MR. HAMILTON: Well, that's partially right
6 because before we had other process servers all we had was
7 the sheriff or the constable, and the clerk always
8 collected the fee for them when you filed something. They
9 added the additional amount for the sheriff or the
10 constable, but now we have other process servers, so
11 sometimes you don't pay that. You have to pay individuals
12 to do it.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, Frank, moving right
14 along.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay, 106, there is no
16 substantive change except -- and this is a huge
17 substantive change -- it applies now to all process, and I
18 guess, you know, do we want to have a way to serve other
19 kinds of process other than -- well, I don't know.
20 There's nothing in the rules now that says how you serve
21 other kinds of process. We all know that you can go out
22 and hand it to the recipient, but you want to be able to
23 send it by certified mail or you want to have the court to
24 be able to make an order saying how we're going to give
25 this witness notice. It doesn't strike me that that's

1 really any kind of a problem, but, again, there's nothing
2 in the rule -- and courts can probably do that now. If
3 you had a recalcitrant witness, he could probably make an
4 order saying, "Well, give him notice this way," but again,
5 there's nothing in rules that covers that.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David Jackson.

7 MR. JACKSON: You know, we debated this
8 issue a few years back, and it dealt more with the
9 credibility of the service of process, especially on
10 subpoenas where you have process servers go out and toss a
11 subpoena in somebody's yard and say they were served and,
12 you know, variations of that. This looks to me like it
13 would open up a whole lot of things that they could start
14 doing and saying they served their process other than just
15 hand it to the guy. You know, we've had debates, where we
16 served a guy by putting a subpoena in his windshield wiper
17 as he sped away and the court ruled that that was service.
18 You remember that, Chip.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I do remember that. Not
20 to name names, but I can name them.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: One approach --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It was a public official.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: One approach is then just to
24 say you can only do personal service. I think that's what
25 you're talking about.

1 MR. JACKSON: Right.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: If you're going to serve a
3 subpoena or something, you've got to serve -- or notice,
4 you've got to serve it in person, and if you don't serve
5 it in person you can't serve them. That's what we're
6 talking about.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pat.

8 MR. DYER: But because writs sometimes can't
9 be served personally and sometimes, for example, a writ of
10 attachment is affixed to an immovable object, and it
11 cannot be picked up. So we would have to make exceptions
12 for some of the ancillary rules.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: That would be (a)(3).

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Orsinger.

15 MR. ORSINGER: If we don't broaden up Rule
16 106 to make it broader than citation then we probably
17 ought to have a rule that covers the other kinds of
18 process because I think there is no rule to follow to
19 serve these other things right now. Is that correct?

20 MR. GILSTRAP: I think that's right. I'm
21 not aware of one.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Marisa.

23 MS. SECCO: Yeah, and there are definitely
24 rules for other kinds of process in the ancillary rules.
25 For example, 700a and 689 are specifically rules about

1 writs of sequestration and writs of attachment, so I think
2 that -- and I don't know if there are different due
3 process concerns for writs of sequestration and writs of
4 attachment where you wouldn't want a process server to --
5 A, a private process server can't serve those writs
6 currently under the rules. Only a sheriff or constable
7 can serve those writs, so that's something we should keep
8 in mind with 103, and then with 106, I don't think that we
9 would want to allow, for example, a writ of attachment to
10 be served by mail, and the way that it's written right now
11 gives these three options, and I don't -- again, I don't
12 even know if you could serve a writ of attachment by mail.
13 It just doesn't seem like that's possible, and also
14 foreclosure proceedings have specialized service rules in
15 735 and 736 which we went through in the last meeting.
16 There are specific rules for service of those expedited
17 foreclosure orders, so there are other rules.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, just looking at
20 the attachment, the attachment rules, and we're talking
21 about -- I had my hand raised before Marisa spoke, so I'll
22 talk about what I was going to talk about first. There is
23 a Rule 598(a) for a -- and I would suspect there is a
24 similar rule with respect to the other writs talking about
25 the defendant being served with the writ in any manner

1 prescribed for service of citation or as provided in Rule
2 21a, and in addition to that, the writ -- the writ is
3 executed by being levied, okay, which involves, you know,
4 physical seizure of a personal property or an office levy
5 on land, so we're actually talking about two different
6 kinds of things, talking about, you know, levy, which we
7 don't want to be done by mail if it could possibly even be
8 thought of as doable by mail, but the service of the writ
9 process is -- and I think in all of these ancillary rules
10 is, right, Pat, covered by a rule like 598a?

11 MR. DYER: Yes. Yes. So you always have
12 the writ itself, which is executed, and then you serve the
13 defendant with notice afterwards, because if you serve the
14 defendant with notice beforehand the writ's going to be
15 useless.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah. And it's
17 interesting to me that -- and I didn't expect to see this.
18 It's interesting to me that it says how you go ahead and
19 serve the writ on the defendant, because I would have -- I
20 would have suspected that it -- in the before time
21 everybody knew that service meant personal service,
22 because that was the way it was done, and it only is later
23 that you can start doing things by -- you know, by mail.
24 That's a relative latecomer into our methods of
25 proceeding, but I do -- Frank, I do think it's probably a

1 good idea to say that, because when people say "personal
2 service," you use the term "personal service" and a lot of
3 students don't see why mail isn't personal service, you
4 know, because it's addressed to you.

5 MR. JACKSON: E-mail.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Huh?

7 MR. JACKSON: E-mail.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Or e-mail.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: E-mail, e-mail service.

10 MR. DYER: I think the problem is that the
11 language of 106(a)(1), (2), and (3) is disjunctive. It
12 would give the plaintiff the opportunity to have the writ
13 served by Rule 21a. Why anyone would want to do that is
14 unusual because you're giving notice to the defendant
15 before you've actually seized the property, but I just
16 think we shouldn't have that kind of confusion here.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, maybe you could --
18 maybe you could try this. You could start out by saying,
19 "Except as otherwise required by law or by these rules or
20 by order of the court, the process shall be
21 served." Maybe that's a carve out that we could do to
22 address some of these concerns and then you would probably
23 get rid of (3).

24 MR. DYER: I think that might work.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Chip?

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Frank, what do you think
3 about 106 being a citation rule only and then
4 cross-referencing it for those other kinds of process that
5 we want to treat like a citation and not cross-referencing
6 it for those other kinds of process that we don't want to
7 be treated like a citation.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, except that we don't
9 have a rule that says that a -- you know, this makes a
10 general rule that says that one way to serve it is
11 personal delivery, and I don't know that there's a general
12 rule that applies to all process that says you can do
13 that. Maybe we don't need to.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Well, maybe we could limit
15 the generic statement that applies to all process to
16 personal delivery.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay.

18 MR. ORSINGER: I'm just thinking, though, I
19 mean, all of this special ancillary proceedings appear to
20 have their own service rules, and I'm not sure, I don't
21 have the rules with me, does that apply also to TROs and
22 injunctions? Do they have their own service rules?

23 MS. SECCO: They do.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So almost everything
25 that's peculiar has their own service rule, and to some

1 extent they might cross-reference citations or they might
2 not. So really all we need to do is define the pieces of
3 process that don't have a special rule, and we either
4 agree to treat them like citations, or we need to write a
5 rule for their unique characteristics.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think if, Frank, your
8 carve out instead of doing a -- instead of doing (a)(3),
9 which I also don't like, makes it clear that most of what
10 we would be talking about would not be governed by Rule
11 106, that it would primarily cover citation, and I kind of
12 think that's where I started.

13 MR. ORSINGER: But, Bill, that's -- these
14 are disjunctively joined, so (a)(1) and (2) are available
15 for all process as well as whatever else the law permits,
16 so now all of the sudden you've got mail notice of a writ
17 of attachment. Because these are disjunctively joined it
18 adds (a)(1) and (2) to writs of injunction, writs of
19 execution.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, you already have
21 that in the 598a or whatever it's going to become. I
22 mean, I guess the rule that I don't like the most is
23 the -- is this method of service rule for process.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Right.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't think that's a

1 good way to go, and I wish I had something to say about
2 Richard's comment about the description of the process
3 served. I don't really have a response to that, so my
4 backup position would be that the rules about, you know,
5 citation and return of citation not be made all purpose,
6 but that whatever other rules involving returns that need
7 to be changed under the statute, that they be changed.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Right. So what I think
9 you're saying or what I'm hearing is we need to limit 106
10 to citations and it would be method of service of
11 citations.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

13 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: The statute is
14 about returns, and we've been talking a lot about service,
15 but just to get your reaction, if the language of the
16 statute was essentially a rule, would there be any problem
17 with -- do you see any problems in that?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Where to put it would
19 be the problem.

20 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Well, I mean, but
21 that and it would just say, "notwithstanding any other
22 rule this is about returns," and you would just have the
23 statutory language. The things that are required would be
24 mandated, the things that are optional would probably be
25 mandated, too, it looks like, and that would just be a new

1 rule.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Why don't we go onto 107? I
3 mean, that's really the guts of the bill.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I mean, what I hear
5 Justice Hecht saying is -- another way of saying it is
6 didn't the Legislature just in subparagraph (a) of 17.030
7 require rules only on returns?

8 MR. GILSTRAP: That's right. That's right.
9 Well, and it also required some other amendments to be --
10 it also had to do with endorsement as well, and you can't
11 have -- you -- there's certain prohibitions of
12 endorsement, but those are easily done in Rule 105, and
13 you're absolutely correct, you know, the bill deals with
14 return, and that's Rule 107.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Chip, we started the
16 discussion out by saying that the Legislature only
17 requires the change on return, but since we've noticed
18 these bad definitions and over-inclusive terminology in
19 other rules, the question is do we clean them up now or do
20 we clean them up later. That's really the question.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. And I think that
22 the Court is expecting us to get them something today, and
23 it sounds to me like there's a lot of --

24 MR. GILSTRAP: I thought it was the next
25 meeting. I thought Justice Hecht's letter said I think

1 the October meeting for this rule.

2 MS. SECCO: It did, but if you --

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But we've changed that.

4 MS. SECCO: No. I'll just say that because
5 you had them prepared for this meeting I was concerned
6 about it. Technically we have to have them done by
7 October 15th to comply with the notice requirement in the
8 statute, so they have to be issued by January 1st, which
9 means they have to be in the *Bar Journal* by November 1st,
10 which means we have to get them to the *Bar Journal* by
11 October 15th.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, then what we do is, you
13 know, we could, you know, break my heart and leave Rules
14 15 through 17 in place and, you know, do 105, which we've
15 talked about, and that's certainly no -- I don't think
16 anybody has a problem with 105.

17 MS. WINK: Actually, I do. I think I do.
18 And maybe I'm just not seeing it in the statute, but what
19 you're saying --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Speak up, Dulcie.

21 MS. WINK: Where you're saying that the
22 person who receives process, that it be stricken that they
23 shall endorse the process on when they received it, I
24 don't see that being required by the statute. I know they
25 can't do that on the return, they don't have to do that on

1 the return unless we mandate it, but I don't think you
2 want to change that, and just back to the other thing you
3 were mentioning, I would agree with Justice Hecht about
4 using the language from the statute for the rule because
5 the current draft of 107 leaves out the date of service,
6 and that's the most important thing. It does have the
7 date and time it was received by the process server, but
8 it doesn't even say the date of service, and that's
9 definitely important to get back to the court as well as
10 to the recipient.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well --

12 MR. GILSTRAP: No, wait, it does over on
13 page 12, rule (c)(1).

14 MS. WINK: Okay.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let's take a break here
16 in a second, but the one thing I don't see in these rules,
17 Frank, is -- in these proposed rules is when Munzinger is
18 on Sixth Street late at night and somebody taps him on the
19 shoulder and calls him to justice. There's no way to deal
20 with that.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, you know, it's kind of
22 profound, "I call you to justice," you know.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It's happened to him
24 several times, but let's take a break.

25 (Recess from 10:32 a.m. to 10:54 a.m.)

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right, Frank, I think
2 after consulting with the Court that perhaps focusing our
3 attention on Rule 107 is probably a pretty good idea.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Right, but you want the
5 shorter and sweeter job.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I think, and which
7 is not to say that --

8 MR. GILSTRAP: It's time.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- ultimately we probably
10 ought not to swing back to all of this stuff, but given
11 the tight deadline on the notice, and it was my fault for
12 thinking that we could do this on the October meeting, I
13 just hadn't realized that -- backed out the time deadlines
14 on this.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. To do what the statute
16 requires we've got to amend Rule 16, 105, and 107 and 108.
17 I didn't include that in my list, and the two JP rules. I
18 don't know how we get to the two JP rules today, but maybe
19 I can try to come up with something, but we've talked
20 about 16. 16 says, "Every officer or authorized person
21 shall endorse on all process and precepts coming to hand
22 the day and hour on which he received them," you don't
23 have to endorse that on there -- well, as Bill points out,
24 you know, that's strictly not prohibited by the statute.
25 It says that the return doesn't have to be endorsed or

1 attached to the original process. So if you want to leave
2 that in there you could, although, again, as we talked
3 about, there's no purpose necessarily in endorsing the
4 date and hour on which it's received on the process that's
5 given to the defendant, and all of this information is
6 included in the return. Let's go on to 105. We've talked
7 about 105.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, wait a minute.
9 Let's stick with 16 for a second.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: All right.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 16 does require the
12 manner in which the officer executed, and it contemplates
13 the process was served, which is still in the statute,
14 which is --

15 MR. GILSTRAP: But the point is, this all
16 goes into the rule -- into the return, excuse me. All of
17 this information is now included in the return.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. So your idea
19 is you're going to delete 16 --

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Right.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- and put it in
22 somewhere else.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah. All of this
24 information that is -- that's supposed to be endorsed on
25 the process is now included in the return, and most of it

1 was originally.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Wait. Hold on a second. The
3 date and time of the service of the process, if it's only
4 in the return it's not in the hands of the defendant to go
5 to the defendant's lawyer, so Rule 16 is where we need to
6 carve out that they'll endorse on the process the date and
7 time of service.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: And --

9 MR. ORSINGER: Don't throw that out or else
10 we don't have the notice to the defendant -- reminder to
11 the defendant.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: And you're talking about the
13 types of process other than citation, which is covered by
14 Rule 106. 106 says that you've got to put the date and
15 time of delivery on -- that it's got to be endorsed with
16 the date and time of delivery.

17 MR. ORSINGER: I think that takes care of
18 that for the citation but not for the other process.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pat.

20 MR. DYER: The date and hour received,
21 usually in citation that's not going to be a problem, but
22 in ancillary writs it will be because the officer is
23 required to execute the writ in order. If he receives
24 multiple writs on the same day he's got to execute the
25 writ that was first received, and I think that this

1 language was added there to make sure there was a method
2 by which that could be determined.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if we're focusing,
4 Pat, on Rule 16, are you saying that you can't eliminate
5 Rule 16 without having an impact on things other than
6 citations?

7 MS. WINK: Right.

8 MR. DYER: Well, so long as we have that --
9 if we maintain language similar to this in the service and
10 return rules for the ancillary rules, eliminating Rule 16
11 wouldn't be a problem because it's otherwise covered.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl Weeks.

13 MR. WEEKS: I would urge you to leave 16 as
14 written. It's important for a couple of reasons besides
15 what they've mentioned, and one would be when you get --
16 notoriously we get papers two days after the statute's
17 ran. You've got to show diligence on these things, you've
18 been diligently attempting to serve. It's good for the
19 person that's got responsibility to get the paper served,
20 when you're running on a statute, then you endorse the
21 date that they actually receive the paper.

22 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, isn't that shown by the
23 return?

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: The date of receipt?

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, not in the new
2 statute.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I mean, in the proposal
4 over On Page 11, (b), that's everything that's supposed to
5 be in the return, and (b)(4) is the date and time the
6 process was received. Now, if it's in the return, are
7 these concerns allayed?

8 MR. ORSINGER: Well, actually, it's
9 consistent with what I think the statute wanted, because
10 if it's in the return -- pardon me, if it's in the process
11 that's out with the defendant, you'll never see it again,
12 so you want it in the return so that it gets sent back to
13 the courthouse and it's on file.

14 MR. DYER: But there's a difference also --
15 the statute says the original process, it's not required
16 to be endorsed or attached to the original process, but
17 the service copy, we do have that in Rule 106, "by
18 delivering a true copy with date and time of delivery."
19 So that has to be given to the defendant so that defendant
20 can refer to that, give it to the attorney to determine
21 the answer date, but there seems to be a distinction
22 obviously between the original and the service return
23 that's a copy, if you would.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: There's a distinction between
25 the day the constable got it and the day he served it.

1 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, but there's also a
2 distinction between the process and the copy that's
3 served, and what Carl wants is some official record that
4 everyone can look at to find out when the process server
5 received it, and that -- it shouldn't be on what's left
6 with the defendant. That ought to be on something that's
7 filed at the courthouse.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Which is the return.

9 MR. ORSINGER: That's what I'm saying.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: That all goes in the return.

11 MR. WEEKS: It looks like it's covered
12 adequately in 107. Both are required in 107.

13 MR. DYER: Well, except it doesn't
14 distinguish or refer to original or copy, so does it apply
15 to both?

16 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I mean, if it's on the
17 return it doesn't go on -- I mean, insofar as these rules
18 are concerned, it doesn't have to go on the process. It's
19 in the return.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

21 MR. DYER: But all 106 requires is that the
22 copy have the date and time of delivery. It doesn't
23 require anything else.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Right. Right. But the date
25 and time of delivery is there for the defendant, the

1 person being served. That's what he has to have.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

3 MR. DYER: But it's also there for whoever
4 is serving it if they received a number of lawsuits the
5 same day or writs to determine the order of service
6 preference.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, isn't it at least
9 a good idea for the person who is going to serve the
10 process to indicate for his or her or its -- I guess his
11 or her own purposes the day and hour on which he or she
12 received it? I mean, even if it is supposed to also be in
13 the return, why -- there's no reason to take it out of 105
14 other than you don't like it. No reason in the statute,
15 and I can see that that's a good practice, and I don't
16 suppose it makes that much difference, but the Supreme
17 Court decided *In Re: E. A.* not too long ago reversing
18 default judgments because that part of Rule 16 and 105
19 weren't -- those parts of those rules weren't met, so if
20 you're going to take it out, understand we're taking it
21 out because you don't like it, and I think we would need a
22 -- maybe need a comment or something. Maybe we don't need
23 it, but it would be useful for people to know that a
24 recent Supreme Court case is being changed by rule.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: Which was based on the rule,

1 right?

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Based on the rule.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

4 MR. ORSINGER: It seems to me that what
5 we've decided to do is separate the return from the
6 process. Previously we used to have the return on the
7 piece of paper that was called "process." Now we're just
8 going to have an affidavit that's filed electronically.
9 Well, what's going to happen with this original process?
10 We've got the copy the district clerk keeps, we've got an
11 original which goes out to the process server, and we have
12 a copy that goes out to the process server. The process
13 server serves the copy on the defendant, so he walks away
14 with his copy, and the process server now has an original
15 and then files a return that's separate from the original.
16 So where does the original go? Into a wastebasket, into
17 the process server's file, or does it get returned to the
18 courthouse, too?

19 MR. GILSTRAP: It can be separate. It's not
20 required to be.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Well, what if it is separate?
22 Do we have a rule on what the process server does with the
23 original after he's served it and if the return is filed
24 separately from the process, because I understood Carl to
25 say that they're just filing affidavits now? So the

1 original, there's no requirement that the original ever be
2 filed at the courthouse anymore. Is that right? And if
3 that's right then why do we have an original? If we have
4 an original then we ought to probably put it back at the
5 courthouse if we're going to write stuff on it. That's
6 all I'm saying.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I think the point is
8 not to write stuff on it, except the time and date of the
9 service, which is on the copy that goes to the person
10 being served.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Right, but if we write the
12 date and time that the process server receives it on the
13 original and we don't say the original gets filed and we
14 don't say it can be thrown away and we don't say it gets
15 served on the defendant then what do you do with it?

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace.

17 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, are we sure
18 that -- do they always endorse the copy that the defendant
19 gets with the time and date of service, because I -- I'm
20 not sure that's right.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, they're --

22 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: What about the guy
23 that you served him with putting it on his windshield
24 wiper? I bet it didn't say the time and date he was
25 served.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, under 106 --

2 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: I don't know that
3 that's a requirement, but I seem to recall as a practicing
4 attorney getting copies of what my clients received, and
5 it didn't say when they were served. You had to, you
6 know, ask them or find out.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, in 106(a)(1), that's in
8 the rule.

9 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: That's in the
10 rule?

11 MR. GILSTRAP: It's in the rule that you're
12 supposed to put the date of delivery on the document
13 served.

14 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Is that the
15 existing rule?

16 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, 106(a), right.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

18 MR. WEEKS: The date is, but not the time.
19 Adding the time is a proposed change on the delivery copy.
20 On the delivery copy now, all that's required under the
21 current rule is the date of delivery, for the purposes we
22 discussed earlier for the defendant to be able to
23 calculate his answer due date. Not the time.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Going back to
25 Rule 16 just real briefly, is it the consensus here that

1 we should not recommend that this rule be deleted because
2 it may -- that may have unintended consequences with
3 respect to other rules, and it's not required that it be
4 deleted by the statute, House Bill 962?

5 MR. ORSINGER: Well, Chip, we have to delete
6 the last line and a half because the statute doesn't let
7 us require that the return be endorsed, and this requires
8 that the return be endorsed with the time and place -- no,
9 it doesn't. It requires that the process, so in other
10 words, the return may not require a personal endorsement,
11 but the process does. Well, the Legislature couldn't
12 possibly have wanted that, or could they?

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: They could
14 possibly want anything.

15 MR. ORSINGER: We've got to eliminate the
16 requirement of endorsing that information on the process,
17 or we haven't saved anybody any effort.

18 MS. SECCO: I think this goes --

19 MR. MUNZINGER: But that's a Rule 16
20 requirement --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hang on. Hang on for a
22 second.

23 MS. SECCO: I do kind of think that goes
24 back to -- and Carl, I think, agrees with this, that it's
25 not that the return doesn't have to be endorsed because it

1 does actually have to be signed under penalty of perjury
2 by the process server. It's just that it doesn't have to
3 be connected to the original process. I think that was
4 the purpose of that first part of the statute. So I don't
5 think that it doesn't have to be endorsed. It's just that
6 it doesn't have to be endorsed on the original process.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl, do you agree with
8 that?

9 MR. WEEKS: I do agree with that. Correct.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Carl, what's
11 your position on current Rule 16? Does the statute
12 require us to delete it? Is it a good idea to delete it
13 even if the statute doesn't require it?

14 MR. WEEKS: I think we're still going to
15 have to sign the return officially, and I think the date
16 and time will be on the return, so whether it's electronic
17 or done manually, it doesn't matter. So, you know, my
18 personal thinking is leave it alone, we don't have to
19 change it. It speaks to 107. If 107 is fixed properly
20 then this could be -- this would really not affect how you
21 would do the return in 107.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Gene.

23 MR. STORIE: Yeah, I would agree with that.
24 I mean, I'm assuming that the Legislature drafted this
25 legislation based on an existing framework and that we

1 wouldn't want any other changes in that framework unless
2 the legislation really called for it.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor
4 Dorsaneo.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, on page four of
6 the memo, below Rule 16, Frank's memo says "The
7 requirement to endorse this information on the face of the
8 process conflicts with section 17.030(b)(1)(a), which
9 provides," quote, "that the return of service is not
10 required to be endorsed on or attached to the original
11 process." So Rule 16 is not about the return, so that
12 sentence is wrong, okay, and should be stricken from the
13 memo. Let me do it.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. There we go.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And Rule 16, Rule 16 is
16 not vulnerable to statutory cancellation.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: It's vulnerable to
18 rule-making cancellation.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. That's the point I
20 was asking. Yeah, Richard.

21 MR. ORSINGER: The tail end of Rule 16,
22 though, does contain a directive that "shall sign the
23 returns officially," and so I don't know what an official
24 signing is, but whatever it used to be it's different now
25 than what it used to be because now --

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You have to use multiple
2 pens.

3 MR. ORSINGER: So sign the returns
4 officially because now they're no longer going to be
5 official in the sense that they're done in front of a
6 notary public. They're now just going to be kind of sworn
7 by process of law or something, so --

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'll get back, Richard,
9 to the question. Do you think that the statute, House
10 Bill 962, requires Rule 16 to be amended?

11 MR. ORSINGER: I think that maybe it
12 requires the word "officially" to be dropped off and just
13 says "shall sign the returns."

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Strike "official."

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Richard, the
16 other.

17 MR. MUNZINGER: I disagree. If the person
18 is acting in an official capacity and signs it, he is
19 required to sign it, he is signing it as an official. I
20 believe that's what the word "officially" means. It
21 imparts dignity, the force of law to the signature,
22 reminds the officer that he's signing in that capacity,
23 that it's an official act. It doesn't disagree with
24 17.030, which only says that it doesn't have to be
25 endorsed on the return; and it does say that he signs it

1 under penalty of perjury, whatever that means given what
2 we've learned about the Penal Code in these papers; but I
3 don't think you should change that at all. I think that
4 the person serving, he signs it, and he signs it
5 officially, and he dang sure better sign it honestly
6 because he's doing it as an official of the government.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Since we haven't
8 voted in a while, let's have a vote. How many people
9 think that we should leave Rule 16 as written, raise your
10 hand?

11 How many think it should be changed? By a
12 vote of 12 to 2 we're going to leave it alone, or at least
13 that's our recommendation to the Court.

14 Let's go to Rule 107 now.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: 105 I think probably needs to
16 be dealt with in the same way.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The same way of leave it
18 alone?

19 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah. I think if you're
20 saying leave 16 alone you probably leave 105 alone.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So let's go to
22 107.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: 107, all right. In 107 we
24 went through -- we went through the existing rule and did
25 not change the order. As Alexandra points out, maybe we

1 might want to rearrange the parts, but the first one is
2 the existing rule says, "The return of the officer or
3 authorized person executing the citation shall be endorsed
4 on or attached to the same." Well, that pretty is clearly
5 -- is pretty clearly eliminated by 17.030(b)(1)(a).

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

7 / MR. GILSTRAP: So what it says now is "The
8 return may be, but is not required to be endorsed on or
9 attached to the process." Now, there's a larger question.
10 Do we -- does this apply only to process, or does it
11 apply -- does it apply only to citation or does it apply
12 in all sorts of process? Bill raised this at the
13 beginning. Maybe we go through it and see how it works
14 and then we can think about how far it goes. So (a) is
15 pretty simple, and I think the language is required by the
16 statute.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, so (b).

18 MR. GILSTRAP: (b), all right. Now, this --

19 MR. MUNZINGER: May I raise a question?

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: May I raise a question about
22 107(a)? 107(a) as currently drawn, as I'm reading it on
23 Page 11, the new 107(a) deletes the requirement of "shall
24 be signed by the officer officially or by the authorized
25 person," which I do not believe is addressed in the

1 statute. So it's deleting the signature requirement.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: But there is a new signature
3 requirement. There is a new signature requirement in the
4 rule under penalty of perjury, and that's over in 107(f).

5 MR. MUNZINGER: Thank you.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. (b), this is the
7 information that -- that the Legislature says they would
8 like us to put in the rule, although we don't have to; and
9 107(b) is the information that has to be in every return,
10 whether it's served or not served; and that's the case
11 number, the name, the court in which it's filed, a
12 description of the process, which is in the statute, the
13 date it was received, the name of the person that received
14 the process, we'll come back to that. I put "any other
15 information required by law," but the -- an important
16 thing is this: It says, "The return together with any
17 document to which it is attached." If you'll look at the
18 form in the appendix on page four, I think that's pretty
19 much a widely used form; and it already contains the case
20 number, the case name, the court, the type of process,
21 that type thing. It's already in the form, so the
22 constable or the process server doesn't have to go back
23 and put that in if he simply signs the return at the
24 bottom. And that's the reason, "The return together with
25 any document to which it's attached" has got it.

1 In other words, whatever document is filed
2 by the constable or whatever document constitutes the
3 return has got to contain this information somewhere, and
4 then we get to 5, "the name of the person who received the
5 process and his identification number," and Carl would
6 suggest "and his expiration date," all of which makes
7 sense, but I don't know, you know, what identification
8 number and what expiration date is. Obviously if you're a
9 private process server you know what that means, but it's
10 not apparent to me what you mean by "identification number
11 and expiration date." Maybe you could speak to that,
12 Carl.

13 MR. WEEKS: I'd be happy to. The brunt of
14 private process servers are now on the approved list that
15 our board certifies, if you will, for the Court. There's
16 almost 6,500 private process servers on the list now.
17 When they're approved they get a number that's an
18 identification number, like a SCH number with a series of
19 digits after it. That is their identification number they
20 have to endorse on the return as their authority under 103
21 to serve those documents. The reason that -- that order
22 to approve them is only good for three years, and they
23 have to renew that.

24 We've already had instances of folks that
25 have kept serving and not renewed their certification

1 timely, which in essence would invalidate the service on
2 challenge because they weren't authorized to serve that
3 paper or could, it could invalidate that on a challenge.
4 So our suggestion is if you require the process server to
5 endorse the expiration date adjacent to their number,
6 which would be required, it would be self-proving just
7 like a notary. "My expiration date is," and next to the
8 notary you always see the date their commission expires so
9 they'll know when they endorse the return that they're not
10 expired, and the court can see that if they look at the
11 return.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: I understand that. That
13 makes sense. I'm just saying I'm a constable serving this
14 and it calls for my -- it doesn't say -- it doesn't limit
15 it to private process servers. It's my identification
16 number and expiration date. Would I put my badge number,
17 or if I'm maybe a person who's been ordered to serve it,
18 do I put my Social Security number? In other words, it's
19 got to be --

20 MR. DYER: If you add an appositive that
21 says "the name of the person who received the process
22 and," comma, "if the person is a private process server,
23 his or her identification number."

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. That will work.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the statute, this

1 proposed subsection (b)(5) says, "The name of the person
2 who received the process." Are you talking about the
3 person who was served or the person who was serving?

4 MR. GILSTRAP: No, it means the person who
5 is serving.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Who is serving, and
7 that's ambiguous, but the statute says, "The name of the
8 person serving process," so why don't we just say that and
9 then it says, "if the process server is certified as a
10 process server by the Supreme Court, the process server's
11 identification number." That's what you're getting at,
12 and that's quite clear, because that person is going to
13 know I've got an ID number and so I'm going to put it
14 down.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So you're saying, "The
16 name of the person serving the process, and if the person
17 is a private process server, his or her identification
18 number and expiration date."

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, take it right out
20 of the statute.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Chip?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes, Richard.

23 MR. ORSINGER: The same problem about
24 "person receiving" is in the title of Rule 105, and it
25 appears that the rules are written so that the person who

1 is serving is sometimes identified as the person who
2 receives the process, because in Rule 105 if you receive
3 the process then you have a duty to serve it, and so it
4 may be that we either stick with the archaic way of
5 approaching it or we need to change that Rule 105, the
6 duty of the person receiving the process to serve.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: It could be easily changed.
8 You could say, "Duty of person serving process," and you
9 could say, "The person who serves the process shall," you
10 know, "serve and execute it," or just you don't even have
11 to say that.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: "Who serves the process shall
14 endorse thereon the date and hour in which he receives
15 it." That's what you could say.

16 MR. ORSINGER: I would like to ask if the
17 person receiving the process is always the same person
18 that serves it or maybe are they different?

19 MR. WEEKS: They are -- excuse me. They are
20 different many times.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Then we need to perpetuate
22 the distinction, because there's a duty to put the time
23 and date of the receipt, which may be unknown to the
24 person actually serving, so let's distinguish the roles
25 then, and so on Rule 107 are we talking about the one who

1 received it or the one who is serving it? We're talking
2 here about the one who is serving it even if they didn't
3 receive it, right?

4 MR. GILSTRAP: 105 we're talking about the
5 person who received it.

6 MR. ORSINGER: But 107 we're talking about
7 the person who serves it.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Right. Okay.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank, in (b)(6) you say
10 "any other information required by law." Who knows what
11 that is, but --

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I'm just saying if this
13 covers something besides citation and it covers one of
14 these more exotic writs, that would -- you could put it in
15 there, and I guess that begs the question what process
16 does this rule cover.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Professor Dorsaneo.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: To be on the safe side
19 I would always follow the language of the statute, I mean,
20 even for such minor things as in (b)(1), you know, "cause
21 number"; and (b)(4), the statute says "the date and time
22 process was received for service." I would add the words
23 "for service." I think the safest path is to use the
24 statutory language. Now, with one possible exception,
25 "the description of the process." I'm not sure what that

1 means, so maybe something more would be helpful. Maybe we
2 can't do that today.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Carl.

4 MR. WEEKS: The description can be very
5 lengthy. Many times we're seeing the description of the
6 return now in affidavits to be three or four lines. It
7 could be "original petition accompanied by temporary order
8 copy," comma, "plaintiff's original request for
9 production, request for discovery," whatever it may be, on
10 and on and on, so that would be the description that's
11 required, and what we're seeing now is the -- everybody
12 wants that articulated in the return and filed so it's on
13 file that their answer date is running for discovery,
14 their answer date is running for answer of the lawsuit,
15 and so forth. So that's why the description of the
16 process is very important, and it needs many times -- as
17 we're seeing them now, they grow and they're getting more
18 lengthy and more detailed that the process server is
19 required to articulate specifically everything that was
20 delivered and attached to the original petition at the
21 time of service. Show cause order, motion for
22 enforcement, TRO, discovery, whatever it may be. We're
23 seeing many times somebody is getting four or five things
24 in one service.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And you think that's a

1 good idea, right, for it to be specific rather than just
2 --

3 MR. WEEKS: Absolutely. It's got to be
4 articulated.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Rather than just say
6 "writ of attachment."

7 MR. WEEKS: Absolutely, it needs to be
8 articulated in the return specifically what the process
9 server served and on what date. It needs to be
10 articulated accurately and individually, each document.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: How about "a specific
12 description of the process"?

13 MR. WEEKS: I like that better.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Pat.

15 MR. DYER: Just to go back to 105, we've
16 agreed to change the language to "the person who
17 receives" -- I mean "person who serves a process"?

18 MR. GILSTRAP: No, no, no, no. We haven't.

19 MR. DYER: So it's going to be "person who
20 receives a process." Well, if you look at it, that person
21 is required to serve it. It doesn't make a provision that
22 there could be a difference between the one who receives
23 it and the one who serves it.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: No, but -- you're right, so
25 we would have to take out the -- at least (1) and (2),

1 because the person who receives it is not going to be the
2 person who serves it. The person who serves it is going
3 to be the person who prepares the return. I think that's
4 where we're going.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Uh-huh.

6 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Chip?

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Professor Hoffman.

8 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: One of the things that's
9 confusing to me is -- and we're jumping around a lot, so
10 that may be one reason why, but just to pick up on this
11 discussion earlier about the description of the process,
12 but it seems to me in some ways a larger point, which is
13 it seems like what we would actually want in an ideal
14 world to avoid disputes of fact about what was served is
15 we would want an exact duplicate of what was given to the
16 person by the process server. So, so, for instance, with
17 the description, the process server might incorrectly not
18 list that there were discovery requests, just might make a
19 mistake, or it might be that it was attached to the back
20 of the petition and you didn't see it, and they didn't
21 write it, or it wasn't labeled correctly. One could
22 imagine all kinds of ways in which we might misdescribe it
23 and thus it's hard to prove when it was received.

24 Another example would be this business about
25 handwriting on the day that, you know, you were served.

1 You were served at this time and this date, but if that
2 original paper, as Richard was saying, never gets to
3 the -- never gets filed anywhere, we never see that
4 either, and so I may be wondering against the grain here,
5 but is there not a way if we're moving to a system in
6 which things are filed electronically that what we would
7 want to have filed is exactly what the -- you know, an
8 exact copy of what the process server gives to the person
9 being served.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: The problem with that is the
11 Legislature over in, you know, (b)(1)(a) of the statute
12 says that "The rules must provide that the return is not
13 required to be endorsed or attached to the original
14 process." I guess we could have a requirement saying that
15 they've got to file it anyway, and then they want to be
16 able to electronically file it. What they want is to
17 require the constable or sheriff or process server to --
18 to be able to fill out the return and send it
19 electronically, however you do that, and that's all he's
20 got to do.

21 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So if I could just
22 respond, so I'm with you, Frank, that that's what it says
23 it's not required to do, but then there's -- I guess what
24 I'm asking is almost a best practices question and also a
25 question of what is practice, because if it -- right now

1 it's sounding to me like that would be the better
2 practice, so I'm just asking is that the case or not.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Dulcie.

4 MS. WINK: I'm not sure that that would be
5 the better practice. I think there's going to be an
6 inherent question either way, but -- and I know Carl has
7 seen this. There are some of us nerds who have been known
8 to file petitions that have Exhibits A through M, and
9 they're in evidentiary form giving the other side notice
10 inherently that as soon as they answer I'm moving for
11 summary judgment, right, and therefore, I've got that as
12 well as lots of discovery; and if we're going to require
13 our process servers to scan all of that back in and send
14 it back, we're creating work that we haven't considered
15 yet. So that's something to be considered.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Carl.

17 MR. WEEKS: I think absolutely I agree with
18 your comment. I think I understand your concern, but I
19 think it's totally impractical, because many times you may
20 deliver -- I mean, we deliver them, you know, 500 pages or
21 300 pages or a hundred pages. If you had to scan and
22 e-mail all of that back, whether it would be exhibits or
23 whatever it would be, the clerks would have a fit, you
24 know. I mean, it would just be too burdensome to try to
25 do that. I think, you know, where the safeguard comes in

1 is when the lawyer gets a return of service back and he's
2 looking for answer dates on discovery or request for
3 production or interrogatories or the original answer date
4 or whatever it may be, if you don't have that articulated
5 in your return you're going to get a call from the lawyer
6 saying, "You didn't put plaintiff's amended petition" or
7 whatever it is, whatever you didn't articulate in your
8 return, so you don't have the date. He can't calculate
9 his date for that. It may be different than an answer
10 date -- obviously it would be different for the answer
11 date on discovery, so I think there's a self-policing
12 mechanism there in place with the practitioner who files
13 that discovery along with his original petition.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Dulcie.

15 MS. WINK: And you can always go back to,
16 again, the clerk's office keeps what you handed to them to
17 be attached. They keep all of that, and they're going to
18 scan that into the system, so, again, when in doubt go
19 back to what was with the original clerk's office file.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Frank, if we're going to
22 change Rule 105 so that it just says, "The person who
23 receives the process will endorse the date and hour on
24 which he received it," then over here on 107(b)(4) we
25 don't need the return -- or do we need the return to say

1 "the date and time when the process was received for
2 service"?

3 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, if -- I mean, if you
4 were -- you endorse the date and time of -- are you
5 talking about the date and time it was received?

6 MR. ORSINGER: Yes. Because it doesn't
7 say -- the date and time served is over here under (c).

8 MR. GILSTRAP: That's just one of the
9 recommended things that's in 17.030.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So here's my issue.
11 If we're endorsing the date and time the process is
12 received under Rule 105, what we ought to do is we ought
13 to require that that original citation be returned to the
14 court, so that that endorsement will now be a public
15 record and then we can take it out of the return. It
16 makes no sense to me if it's never served.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, no, no, no. If it's
18 never served that's when we go into the next two parts of
19 the rule that we haven't gotten to. It's always going to
20 be received.

21 MR. ORSINGER: I know that, but this is what
22 you're saying is, is that we have to return an unserved
23 return in order to show the date and time that it was
24 received, which is required to be on the citation in the
25 first place. If a return is never served, are we required

1 to file it with the clerk?

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, let's talk about that.
3 Let's go onto (c) and (d), and you'll see how it's done at
4 least in this proposal. (c) deals with -- first of all,
5 (b) is what's got to be in every return, whether it's
6 served or not served. (c) is what's got to be in the
7 return if it's served. If it's served or executed, "The
8 return together with the document to which it's attached
9 shall also include the following information," and all of
10 this comes out of the statute, the wording slightly
11 changed. The only thing that I've added is "and time,"
12 "the date and time when the process was served or
13 executed." But if you want to take out "and time,"
14 everything else is in the statute as a recommended thing
15 to go in the return.

16 Then in (d) this is what happens when --
17 when the officer or authorized person has not served the
18 citation. That's the old rule. It says that "The process
19 not served or executed the return, together with any
20 document to which it's attached, shall show the diligence
21 used to serve it, the cause of the failure to serve or
22 execute it, the place where the defendant or person can
23 be" -- excuse me, "the person to be served can be found,
24 if it can be" -- "if it can be ascertained." That's in
25 the current rule. It's just the wording is slightly

1 different.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor
3 Dorsaneo.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why not combine (b) and
5 (c)?

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, because -- because --
7 and (b) applies -- (b) has to go in every process whether
8 it's served -- every return whether the process is served
9 or not. You have to identify the case, the court, the
10 process, and the person who tried to serve it. That's got
11 to be -- that's got to be -- regardless of whether it's
12 served or not, that's got to be on the return. And (c) is
13 only applicable when it's served. Obviously this
14 information can't be applicable if the process is not
15 served.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other comments about
17 this? Yeah, Carl.

18 MR. HAMILTON: Well, on the 107(b)(5) --
19 sorry, (3), "description of the process," I think it would
20 be better to say "a description of what was served,"
21 because process, again, let's say it's a citation. That's
22 the process, and there's a pleading attached to that, but
23 then they attach discovery to that. Well, clearly
24 discovery is not process, and if they just -- if you just
25 ask for a description of the process, they may just put

1 "citation" on there.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Or "general precept" if it's
3 discovery or something like that.

4 MR. HAMILTON: Yeah.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie.

6 MS. WINK: Sometimes you actually are
7 serving multiple types of process. Pat's famous for this.
8 We've had many discussions. He may be looking for a
9 temporary restraining order or a temporary injunction, so
10 he'll have a writ. He'll also have a writ perhaps for
11 sequestration, so he may have multiple ways of getting his
12 ultimate desired result, and he may be in one set of
13 service being sent -- sending more than one process, so
14 perhaps you want to say "description of process," but
15 you're going to have to identify all the other things
16 attached.

17 MR. HAMILTON: Well, all I'm suggesting is
18 why put the burden on the server to figure out what
19 process is. Why not just tell him to list all of the
20 documents served?

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, in the rule -- excuse
22 me, in the form it's usually at the top of the page. Look
23 at, again, on page four of the appendix. It just says
24 "citation" at the top of the page. Now, presumably if
25 it's a general precept it will say something else.

1 MR. HAMILTON: Yeah, so if they just list
2 those items, they would be listing request for production,
3 for example, which really is not process, but they would
4 be listing it anyway.

5 MR. ORSINGER: I don't think it's feasible
6 for the process server to sift through the documents and
7 identify what legal documents there are. I think
8 everything that is being officially served should have its
9 own piece of process, and if it's an original petition,
10 it's going to be a citation; if it's a temporary order,
11 it's going to be a TRO; if it's a set of interrogatories,
12 it needs to be a precept, although we had a private
13 discussion here that said maybe instead of precept we
14 should call it "official notice"; but I don't think the
15 private process server should be required to leaf through
16 all the documents to figure out how many documents there
17 are and how they're labeled. He should only be required
18 -- he or she should only be required to look at the
19 process that's issued by the clerk and list that.
20 Otherwise it's unworkable.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

22 MR. DYER: I would say the easiest thing to
23 do would be to serve the title of the original document.
24 I mean, if it's plaintiff's amended petition instead of
25 plaintiff's second amended petition, that's a problem, and

1 service would be invalid if the return refers to amended
2 petition but it was a second amended petition. I think
3 that's what we're really looking at in terms of the
4 description, not that they have to go through and figure
5 out everything else that's in there. Typically that would
6 be in the title, but so long as that -- the title of the
7 document is described, that's really what you need to know
8 because if there ever really were an issue you look at the
9 actual document.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Shouldn't they pull that
11 information off of the piece of process, because isn't the
12 clerk going to say, "Attached hereto is second amended
13 original"?

14 MR. DYER: No, that doesn't absolve the
15 officer of what the officer served. You know, if you look
16 at something and the clerk's got it wrong, that doesn't
17 mean you're okay to put it wrong there either. You can
18 correct that.

19 MR. ORSINGER: So if I filed an original
20 lawsuit and I've got a request for production, request for
21 disclosure, and interrogatories stapled on the back of my
22 petition then I'm going to have a citation, and you're
23 going to expect the private process server to leaf through
24 there and also list interrogatories, request for
25 production, and request for disclosure?

1 MR. DYER: No, I would not. I would say the
2 process server uses what the title of that document is.
3 Now, if there comes to be an issue about the documents and
4 the pages that were actually served, that's a different
5 issue, but I don't think that that invalidates the
6 service, if they use the title of the document.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Do you put your discovery as
8 just paragraph 23 of your petition or do you --

9 MR. DYER: Yes, I --

10 MR. ORSINGER: -- attach it as a standalone
11 discovery document?

12 MR. DYER: I just include it in the
13 petition.

14 MS. WINK: Sometimes -- and just to answer
15 your question, sometimes I do, especially with requests
16 for disclosure, but even if the petition only says
17 plaintiff's original petition as opposed to plaintiff's
18 original petition and request for disclosure, okay, if
19 it's in that petition, they got served with it. I don't
20 think you want a separate piece of process issued by the
21 clerk for each individual thing that you're serving at a
22 time. For instance, if we have the petition,
23 interrogatories, request for production, et cetera, there
24 may be five different things. They're going to charge you
25 for each one of those, and we're going to have extreme

1 backups in the court.

2 MR. ORSINGER: The problem is -- the problem
3 with that process if you don't put it in your petition is
4 that the citation is going to tell them they have to
5 appear in the court on the Monday following the 20th day
6 after service, but there's going to be no piece of paper
7 that says that their interrogatory answers are due at the
8 end of 50 days.

9 MS. WINK: Oh, yes.

10 MR. DYER: The interrogatories themselves
11 do.

12 MS. WINK: Our interrogatories themselves
13 specify.

14 MR. DYER: They're not required to. You're
15 not required to tell somebody what your answer date for
16 discovery is, but most do.

17 MS. WINK: Absolutely.

18 MR. DYER: Now, if you were to file an
19 original petition and you got a TRO, you're going to have
20 a separate process for the TRO, but discovery has never
21 been a problem with me, and I don't think we ought to put
22 the onus on the process servers to go through and detail
23 everything that's in there. I just think you take the
24 title of the document that was asked to be served.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: I think we're ready to move

1 on, Chip, to (e) on Page 13.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: 107(e), and this is no
4 substantive change. Currently if the process is served by
5 registered or certified mail under Rule 106, the return
6 says "must also contain the return receipt." Well, this
7 just changes, says -- because they obviously can't contain
8 the return receipt, it's got to be attached. That's the
9 only change.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any comment on that?

11 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. 107(f) is where we
12 start having fun.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We've been having fun all
14 day.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: I promise you it gets better.
16 Okay. Currently it says, "The return of citation by
17 authorized person shall be verified," and the statute
18 changes that. It says -- and I guess we need to kind of
19 look carefully at it. It says that "A person who's
20 certified as a process server or a person authorized
21 outside the state of Texas to serve process shall sign the
22 return under penalty of perjury," and it's not required to
23 be verified. Now, it really doesn't apply to constables
24 or sheriffs, but that doesn't mean it can't apply to
25 constables or sheriffs in the rule.

1 Now, the way they -- you know, this is kind
2 of a puzzle here, so you'll have to look at the appendix
3 and look at page 22, and that's the definition of perjury.
4 "A person commits an offense of perjury if he make as
5 false statement under oath or makes an unsworn declaration
6 under Chapter 132 of the CPRC." Chapter 132 of the CPRC
7 until 2011 dealt only with inmates. Inmates could swear
8 under penalty of perjury, and it would be a good
9 verification, but ordinary humans could not. There is a
10 practical reason for this. They didn't want to have to
11 send a notary up to the prisoner's cell or bring the
12 prisoner up to the notary, so they made that rule for
13 inmates.

14 And if you'll look at -- it's kind of
15 interesting. 37.03 says, "Aggravated perjury is perjury
16 made during or in connection with an official proceeding,"
17 and that's a third-degree felony, so I guess that could
18 include signing the citation or signing the return.
19 Anyway, the next page, page 24, the last page of the
20 appendix is -- excuse me, I'm sorry. I'm sorry, back up.
21 Page 22 -- let me back up. Back up to page 21, pardon me,
22 that's the new Chapter 37, 20 and 21. The new Chapter 37
23 says that -- applies to all citizens and inmates, "Except
24 as provided in (b), an unsworn declaration may be used in
25 lieu of a sworn written verification, certification, oath,

1 or affidavit required by statute or required by rule or
2 required" -- "or a requirement adopted as required by
3 law." And that doesn't limit itself to returns.
4 Apparently that's everything, and now apparently in Texas
5 we now have the Federal rule.

6 MR. ORSINGER: It also doesn't limit itself
7 to private process servers and extends to --

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No.

9 MR. ORSINGER: -- constables and sheriffs.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: That's right, and I think
11 that kind of solves the puzzle of the fact that the
12 statute itself only applies to private process servers.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it's not
14 just to rules. It's to statutes as well, and as far as
15 the probate judges are concerned it means you no longer
16 have to have a notary to do a self-proving affidavit on a
17 will, which is of concern since you have nobody verifying
18 identity. It's far-reaching.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: You think about the
20 consequences of this, they're pretty mind-boggling or they
21 can be; however, here it's fairly narrow; and all we've
22 got to do is just say that in (f) "The person who serves
23 or executes or attempts to serve or execute the process
24 shall sign the return. The signature is not required to
25 be verified." That's what the statute requires, and then

1 it says, "If a return is signed by a person other than
2 sheriff or constable" -- and Carl wanted to put "or court
3 clerk" -- "the return shall contain the following
4 statement." Well, that kind of is in conformity with the
5 statute, but I think on further reflection that everybody
6 ought to be required to have this statute, if they don't
7 verify it, just -- and this language is from Chapter 37,
8 the new Chapter 37; and as Carl points out, it should
9 contain a statement in substantially the following form,
10 not the following statement; but I guess the real question
11 is, do -- do we limit this to private process server or do
12 we just require everybody to sign under -- or give them
13 the option to sign under penalty of perjury? I don't see
14 any reason not to.

15 MR. HAMILTON: Give them the option?

16 MR. GILSTRAP: Give them the option. They
17 can -- it doesn't have to be verified, but it can be.
18 They could sign before a notary. They can sign in front
19 of a notary, but they can also sign under penalty of
20 perjury.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Judge Yelenosky.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I mean,
24 the Legislature has said anything that can be required or
25 is required by rule or statute to be done by verification,

1 oath, whatever, that's done by a notary, not another
2 official who administers an oath, can be done by signing
3 under penalty of perjury. So whether we say it or not
4 it's true.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I mean,
7 summary judgments now no longer require somebody to swear
8 to the evidence, no -- to give an oath to the evidence.
9 All of that can be done under penalty of perjury.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah.

11 MS. SECCO: Just one quick note on that, so
12 currently the rule says, "The return of citation by an
13 authorized person shall be verified," so the verification
14 only applies to an authorized person, and I looked into
15 this previously, and the case law has interpreted
16 "authorized person" to only be a private process server,
17 so they have specifically said that that provision of the
18 current rule does not apply to constables or sheriffs, and
19 which I think explains why the Legislature only applied
20 the now signing under penalty of perjury to private
21 process servers, because the verification only applied to
22 private process servers. So even the new statute, which
23 says that anyone can use an unsworn declaration in lieu of
24 a verification, wouldn't apply to sheriffs or constables
25 under the way -- under the old rule. So we would be

1 creating a new requirement for sheriffs and constables now
2 under this rule.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: I think you're right. I
4 think you're right, and I guess then we could just, you
5 know -- we could start out, you know, "The sheriff or
6 constable," and Carl wants to include "or court clerk".
7 because apparently court clerks serve a lot of process. I
8 didn't know that. Just has to sign it, and a signature
9 doesn't have to be verified, and he doesn't have to sign
10 under penalty of perjury. Everybody else has got to sign
11 under penalty of perjury. That would be closer I guess to
12 the current law.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh. Okay.

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I have a
15 question on that -- and it was in your memo I think at one
16 point, Frank, maybe your earlier memo. If they sign under
17 penalty of perjury, the Penal Code says that it's perjury.
18 If you sign under penalty of perjury pursuant to the
19 unsworn declaration in 132.0 whatever, right?

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Right.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So if they
22 sign under penalty of perjury on the return, is it
23 necessarily under 132, or do we need to specify that?

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, no, it's -- let me say
25 this. The statute doesn't require it. They just say

1 they'll sign under penalty of perjury, but, you know, if
2 they sign it under penalty of perjury and it doesn't fall
3 to the form required by Chapter 132, it's not perjury.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well,
5 that's -- yeah, and obviously there's no case law on this
6 yet, but I would hope in this state that any time you say,
7 "I'm signing under penalty of perjury" it has meaning, but
8 the way they've written the Penal Code in conjunction with
9 132 there's a question since it's not whenever you sign
10 penalty of perjury. It's whenever you sign an unsworn
11 declaration pursuant to section 132 of the Texas Civil
12 Practice and Remedies Code. So it sort of asks the -- it
13 sort of means to be sure do we have to say you're signing
14 under section 132 of the Civil Practice and penalties --
15 or do we just wait for the Legislature to fix it and say
16 whenever you sign something in substantially this form
17 that says you're signing under penalty of perjury it
18 really is?

19 MR. GILSTRAP: I think you've got to use the
20 form or something like it.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Or make a
22 reference to "I'm signing under," and I know we don't like
23 to make reference to statutory provisions, but that may be
24 the only way to make sure it's under penalty of perjury.

25 MR. WEEKS: I think Judge Yelenosky has a

1 great point that the statute should be referenced that
2 they're signing pursuant to 132 because these aren't going
3 to be misdemeanor perjury cases. These will be felony
4 perjury cases because it's aggravated perjury, and if
5 you're a good defense lawyer, that's the first thing
6 you're going to do is say it's not pursuant to the
7 statute. Well, then why not articulate Chapter 132?

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, and
9 maybe the only thing we can do for now and as maybe the
10 Legislature will see -- I think the probate judges are
11 going to have something to say about -- they weren't -- as
12 I'm told, weren't really aware of this change and are
13 concerned about unintended consequences, so maybe
14 something will come up next session, but --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard Orsinger.

16 MR. ORSINGER: I would support just taking
17 that sentence, "I declare under penalty of perjury" and
18 start it out by saying, "Pursuant to Texas Civil Practice
19 & Remedies Code, section 132.001, I declare under
20 penalty."

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, if do you that, though,
22 and it's not substantially the language that's set forth
23 there under -- and indented under part (f), it's not
24 perjury. The statute requires that for it to be perjury
25 it's got to be in substantially this form.

1 MR. ORSINGER: So you think adding the fact
2 that it's pursuant to the statute that requires it, you
3 think makes it not in compliance?

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No, no. He's
5 saying -- he's saying that if you say that but yet you
6 fail to follow the form --

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Right.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- arguably
9 it's not under that provision, and normally that takes
10 care of itself because if you signed it not substantially
11 in compliance with that form, for example, on your summary
12 judgment evidence, the other side would say, "It ain't
13 good evidence," but here it's a little bit of a different
14 question, and are you suggesting that we actually
15 prescribe the verbatim language?

16 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I mean, I think if I
18 sign a document that says, "Pursuant to Chapter 132 of the
19 CPRC I sign this under penalty of perjury," I don't think
20 I'm going to get convicted of perjury, because the CPRC
21 says that it's got to be in substantially -- the jurat --
22 has to have a jurat --

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: -- substantially in this
25 form.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right. Can we
2 do that consistent with the statute?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard Munzinger.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: I have to disagree. I mean,
5 if it said it must be in the following form as distinct
6 from saying substantially this form, what is something
7 that is substantially this form? The content, the intent
8 of the form itself is to make certain that the person
9 signing it understands that a false statement made on this
10 form is perjury, and that is substantially -- can you
11 imagine any court that would read these words with the
12 prefatory statement or a statement elsewhere that this is
13 intended to be done under section so-and-so of the Civil
14 Practice & Remedies Code, saying that is not substantially
15 in this form? I can't imagine --

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: A criminal
17 court judge.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: -- it has logic and English
19 on its head.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: I can imagine a criminal
21 court --

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: A criminal
23 court judge, yes.

24 THE REPORTER: Wait.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: -- a constable for if he --

1 if the jurat is not in this form.

2 MR. MUNZINGER: But it says "substantially
3 this form," which on its face means that it may vary, so
4 long as the substance is not changed.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yep. Professor Dorsaneo,
6 then Judge Yelenosky.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's a bit of a
8 conundrum here, the "substantially" language, because
9 forgetting about perjury, which may be an experience that
10 I have in some case sometime in the future, but not so
11 far, our rules about service and returns of service don't
12 generally allow for substantial compliance or when they --
13 when they talk about substantial compliance, it's really
14 the next thing to strict compliance if it isn't absolutely
15 strict compliance. So I'm -- I wouldn't -- I wouldn't
16 like adding the word "substantially" into the rule, huh?

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, if we take this
18 language it will probably get put in the form. If we
19 dictate the language, it will probably be in the form; and
20 if it's in the form this way and you sign it and it ain't
21 true, it's going to be perjury.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But the more important
24 thing is that the service counts. Isn't it? We're
25 talking about --

1 MS. BARON: Yes. Yes.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah. I mean,
3 there's two different issues, as I was saying. I mean,
4 this is -- the substantially the same form I think is the
5 question when you're trying to see if the service counts
6 or if the summary judgment evidence is sufficiently
7 unsworn but declared, but to make it bulletproof for
8 criminal, I'm not sure we can do that, but I guess I
9 disagree with Richard that a judge wouldn't do that in a
10 criminal context. I mean, substantially sort of raises
11 the issue. Maybe we can't fix it, but if we were to fix
12 it perhaps we would just prescribe they have to use this
13 form.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

15 MR. ORSINGER: I think we can all agree that
16 if we stick to exactly the statutory language that that's
17 going to be in substantially in compliance.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

19 MR. ORSINGER: And what we need to do is not
20 introduce any discretion in our rule.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right.

22 MR. ORSINGER: This rule is for a limited
23 group of people who are authorized by the Supreme Court or
24 a trial judge to serve process, and they are required to
25 use exactly this wording or they don't have service, and

1 if we do that then no one can ever say it's not
2 substantially compliant and perjury would apply, so we
3 can't just -- it must say exactly this.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: All right. So what I'm
5 hearing is, is we keep the proposed language of 10 -- of
6 107(f) as written on page 13 and add after "constable,"
7 "or court clerk." Otherwise it's not changed. I think
8 that's where we're going.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Carl.

10 MR. WEEKS: I certainly agree that if we're
11 going down this track I would recommend to the committee
12 that you use exactly the language as proposed in the
13 statute for the jurat. Then you don't have the issue. I
14 mean, it makes sense. Why not?

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pat.

16 MR. DYER: The statute also refers to
17 someone outside of Texas who is authorized, which I assume
18 could be a sheriff or constable in another state, and the
19 language here doesn't address that. Then we also have to
20 add an (e) following the "are" in "foregoing"?

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Say again.

22 MR. DYER: An (e) following the "are" in
23 "foregoing."

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Oh, okay.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Can you explain your first

1 point, Pat?

2 MR. DYER: Yeah. The statute says that if
3 the service is done by a person authorized outside of
4 Texas to serve process they can also use this unsworn
5 declaration, but a person outside of Texas could be a
6 sheriff or constable authorized to serve process but in
7 that jurisdiction.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, they wouldn't be
9 a sheriff or constable then.

10 MR. DYER: What's that?

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: They wouldn't be a
12 sheriff or constable then.

13 MR. DYER: Why is that?

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Because they're not
15 from here.

16 MR. DYER: Are you saying there are not
17 sheriffs and constables in other states?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Not according to our
19 law they're not.

20 MR. DYER: Okay, but if they're a sheriff in
21 Oklahoma, and they're authorized to serve process in
22 Oklahoma, wouldn't this language be somewhat ambiguous?
23 Are you saying the case law defines sheriff and constable
24 to mean only those authorized to serve process in Texas?

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's what I think it

1 means.

2 MR. DYER: Isn't that a little unclear if
3 you're a sheriff in Oklahoma?

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The lone star is the only
5 star.

6 MR. DYER: And I don't mean to pick on
7 Oklahoma, although I could, but --

8 MR. GILSTRAP: What you're saying is if it
9 comes in with a -- it's signed by the sheriff of Oklahoma
10 or, you know, Loris Lebovi or wherever, we want to have
11 more than just a statement that he's the sheriff or she's
12 the sheriff. We want something to -- some statement that
13 takes it beyond that, like a declaration it's under
14 penalty of perjury.

15 MR. DYER: Right.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Orsinger, did you
17 have anything?

18 MR. ORSINGER: I just wanted to put in the
19 record I think we all assume that a sheriff and a
20 constable also includes a deputy sheriff and a deputy
21 constable, and if someone -- if someone is outside of
22 Texas and signs this document subjecting themselves to
23 perjury without an oath, we're assuming that that's
24 prosecutable in Texas. Everybody is assuming that?

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I don't know

1 that it is.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Nobody is assuming that?

3 Well, if we're -- are we going to allow this subject to
4 perjury to -- well, I guess we're required to do it,
5 aren't we?

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Why don't we put this off to
8 108, because that's where we actually deal with service
9 out of state, you know.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's a good idea.
11 Let's go to (g).

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay, (g).

13 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Chip, can I ask a
14 question before --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Justice Patterson.

16 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Along the same
17 line, Frank, if you add "court clerk" --

18 MR. GILSTRAP: Yes.

19 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: -- why don't you
20 also think about whether the sheriff and constable as
21 defined would expand to court clerk, because court clerk
22 is a more generic. I'm not sure it's as defined, Bill.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: That's a more generic name
24 than sheriff or constable.

25 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: It may be, so that

1 might kind of water down what the definition is, but
2 that's just something I raise if you add that.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

4 MS. SECCO: Chip, can I just say --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

6 MS. SECCO: Could we just follow the
7 statutory language which just says specifically who has to
8 do it rather than who doesn't have to sign under penalty
9 of perjury? So the statute says, "A person certified by
10 the Supreme Court or a person authorized outside of Texas
11 shall sign under penalty of perjury" rather than --

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That makes a little bit
13 of sense.

14 MS. SECCO: Rather than excluding.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Is there somebody else that
16 could worm through that gap in there?

17 MS. SECCO: There actually is. There are
18 people who can be process servers by order of court, and I
19 think that we should also include them. I didn't know if
20 -- so I think that that also should be included, but I
21 still think we could write it that way in the affirmative
22 rather than excluding.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Although I don't know how
25 much you gain. If your purpose is to require everybody

1 but a sheriff or constable or court clerk to sign under
2 penalty of perjury then one way is to say everybody but a
3 sheriff or constable or court clerk sign under penalty of
4 perjury.

5 MS. SECCO: No, I agree, but it does
6 eliminate the issue of out-of-state sheriffs, constables,
7 or court clerks. I guess it wouldn't be a court clerk,
8 but out-of-state sheriffs and constables.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: In response to
11 Richard's question, and maybe this points out another
12 unintended consequence of this provision on unsworn
13 declarations, I guess it's my assumption that when
14 somebody serves outside the state of Texas traditionally
15 they have gotten that verified in that state, and if they
16 are subject to penalty it's under the laws of the state in
17 which they signed, and I'm not sure that -- except for a
18 party to litigation who happens to live elsewhere, I'm not
19 sure the State of Texas could prosecute somebody in Texas
20 for signing something that in their state would not be
21 subject to perjury.

22 MR. DYER: Do we need to address that, or is
23 it just a matter of the effectiveness of the service and
24 return?

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, the

1 question I guess perhaps is did the Legislature intend
2 that somebody be able to use the unsworn declaration when
3 it cannot be -- if that's correct, be subject to perjury
4 because they are outside the state of Texas and they're
5 not a party to the suit. They haven't given unto the --
6 or given themselves up to the jurisdiction of the State of
7 Texas. They're just out there as somebody serving process
8 in Oklahoma, and in Oklahoma it would have to be sworn
9 before a notary, so can we interpret the statute such that
10 our rule says anybody doing this outside the state of
11 Texas has to have it verified under the laws of that
12 state?

13 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, again, that's coming up
14 in 108.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What's that?

16 MR. GILSTRAP: That will come up in 108.
17 That's what you're talking about, out-of-state service.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

19 MR. STORIE: Just the same point that you
20 could have people who are not process servers who might be
21 serving process.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

23 MR. HAMILTON: Chip?

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Carl.

25 MR. HAMILTON: Frank, does this rule mean

1 that the clerks have got to prepare some kind of return of
2 service document when they serve by certified mail?
3 Because right now they don't do that. They just keep a
4 copy of the green card, and that's all the service they
5 have.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: If the clerk serves it by
7 certified mail?

8 MR. HAMILTON: Right.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: How do you prove return?

10 MR. DYER: Yeah, you've got to endorse date
11 and time on that -- on the process if you're a court clerk
12 just the same as anybody else.

13 MR. HAMILTON: So they're going to have to
14 have some kind of form to make a return on, I guess.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Why can't they sign the
16 return that we have in the appendix at page four? It says
17 "officer's return." I guess the court clerk is an
18 officer.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Well, wait a second. There's
20 a difference between mailing it and receiving the green
21 card back. I think that service is effective when it's
22 mailed.

23 MR. HAMILTON: Mailed, that's right.

24 MR. ORSINGER: And then someone has the
25 ability to come into court and to refute that presumption,

1 but they don't get a green card back and then type out a
2 return.

3 MR. DYER: Yes. Yes, they do.

4 MR. ORSINGER: They do?

5 MR. DYER: They have to. That's their
6 return. They have to, and it's not served until that
7 green card is signed by the addressee. So it's not
8 effective upon mail. They've got to have that green card.
9 They've got to put the date and time that they received
10 that request to send it out by certified mail and then
11 they also have to return that green card, and they have to
12 endorse on that the date and time they received it, and if
13 they don't, service is bad.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Look at 106(e). It requires
15 the green card to be attached.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Huh.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Are we ready for (g)?

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's do (g).

19 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. Now, this is more fun.
20 This is the provision that allows the return to be
21 electronically filed, which is required by the statute,
22 and it starts out "The person who signs the return" -- and
23 Carl proposes -- excuse me, "signs the return shall file
24 the return with the court." Carl proposes "shall cause
25 the return to be filed with the court," and certainly

1 that's not a problem. Then it says, "The return and any
2 document to which it's attached," just like the other
3 provision, "any document to which it's attached may be
4 electronically filed," and then we put -- you know, I was
5 thinking like filing it through e-mail, and so I put in a
6 provision there, "if the court permits electronic filing,"
7 because all the courts obviously don't allow that kind of
8 filing. I think very few of them do, but as Carl points
9 out in his memo, he views electronic filing as something
10 broader, such as fax, that type thing.

11 The whole idea is that the constable can
12 make a copy of the return and send it in quick. That's
13 the whole purpose, whether by e-mail if we all get to that
14 point or by faxing, and Carl might have some more comments
15 on that, and then it says, but if the -- well, I was
16 thinking, well, okay, now, okay, they've got fax copy or
17 the e-mail copy in the clerk's office, but what if there
18 is one of these disputes over service? Don't we need the
19 original? I mean, and originally, I had put in here, "but
20 if electronically filed, the person who signs the return
21 shall keep it for six months." That's just kind of a stab
22 at trying to deal with that.

23 Carl says he wants the person who signs it
24 to deliver the original return to the party or attorney
25 who requested service, and that makes sense. The party or

1 attorney who requested service can then, if he wants to,
2 file with the court. Maybe you require him to file it
3 with the court, but the point is they get the return in
4 electronically, and they can take the default judgment if
5 they want to, and if the dispute comes up later, we've got
6 the original return, which is going to be available in
7 some way. That's the idea behind (g).

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And, Carl, why are you
9 worried about that?

10 MR. WEEKS: About what?

11 MR. GILSTRAP: Carl Weeks.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, that Carl. Sorry.

13 MR. WEEKS: I'm sorry. What was the
14 question?

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Why are you worried about
16 that, the original?

17 MR. GILSTRAP: You don't want to keep it.

18 MR. WEEKS: Yeah.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: Constables don't want to have
20 to keep it for six months.

21 MR. WEEKS: You know, some people get in
22 this business and don't stay in it, and if there's a
23 challenge, there's an appeal, bill of review, whatever the
24 case, that the court wants to -- the validity of service
25 is the question, they want to see the original return. I

1 think it would be better for the attorney to store that
2 with his records than the process server.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Pat, yeah.

4 MR. DYER: Yeah, I like the language in
5 Carl's option. The only thing is I would change it to
6 four years because a bill of review, the statute of
7 limitations is four years, so you want to maintain the
8 citation for that period.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: You'd have the person who
10 serves it deliver the original return to the party or
11 attorney who requested it, who can either file it with the
12 court or retain it for four years.

13 MR. DYER: I would prefer that it be filed.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. Do we want to require
15 that in all cases? The problem is you don't want to make
16 filing the original return a prerequisite to a default
17 judgment. If it doesn't get filed you still have a
18 default judgment, although it may come up as an issue if
19 you're trying to set the default judgment aside.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Yeah,
21 Richard.

22 MR. MUNZINGER: I sure don't like the idea
23 of imposing an obligation on a private party to maintain a
24 record for four years. Most of those private parties are
25 going to be lawyers. Is that a new ground for

1 malpractice? My secretary misfiles it and I can't find
2 it, whether I've kept it for four years or 40 years. She
3 put it in the Smith file, and it was supposed to be in the
4 Jones file. That happens all the time. It's happened
5 with the district clerks. I think it's a very bad idea to
6 attempt to impose by rule some procedure and obligation on
7 private parties to maintain records for four years that
8 can be used for official purposes.

9 MR. DYER: You know, the other point related
10 to that but not on the malpractice side but on the other
11 party's side, if they fail to maintain it, does that
12 automatically invalidate service?

13 MR. MUNZINGER: It opens up a whole
14 unnecessary world of discussion, and there's a reason why
15 you have official records. They're official records.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: But you would make the
17 electronic return -- excuse me, the electronic copy the
18 official record, which is enough for default judgment, but
19 what if I come in, I'm the defendant, I say, "Well, that's
20 not accurate. I want to see the original return," and
21 there's no requirement to keep it or maintain it? What do
22 you do?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Isn't what we're doing is
25 transferring the duty to file the original from the

1 process server to the plaintiff's lawyer?

2 MR. GILSTRAP: If it's filed.

3 MR. ORSINGER: Because the Legislature has
4 told us that they've sort of said we can't make the
5 private process server file the original. Now we're
6 making the private process server give it to the lawyer
7 who is then going to be required to file the original, and
8 I wonder if we're really adding value there.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, again, if -- I'm just
10 troubled by this situation where, you know, the judge
11 wants to see the original and it ain't available.

12 MR. ORSINGER: But is the point of not
13 requiring -- that is a point, they don't say it's not
14 required to file the original. They just allow you to
15 electronically file it, which we all know means it's a
16 scan or a fax. Okay. So isn't the Legislature telling us
17 that we're just going to have to get over this original
18 writing stuff and start working with scans and faxes?
19 Isn't that what they're telling us?

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, and I guess that's the
21 lesson I have if I'm a defendant who's had a default
22 judgment, I think there's -- that the return maybe isn't a
23 good copy or something like that. Maybe we get over it.

24 MR. DYER: Well, keep in mind, though, we've
25 been discussing the original versus a copy of the return.

1 The defendant only gets the copy, and the original is
2 going to differ from the copy. So --

3 MR. ORSINGER: But the return -- the return,
4 -- the question here is the original return going to get
5 physically transported to the courthouse, or is an image
6 of it going to be electronically transported to the
7 courthouse? Isn't that what this is really all about?

8 MR. DYER: I think if we say it that way
9 that makes it pretty clear.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I'm not suggesting that
11 as rule language, but conceptually we're trying to get
12 away from the horse and buggy day of physically delivering
13 the original return to the courthouse and now we're just
14 going to fax it or scan it and e-mail it and be done with
15 it, and so now we're left over with some original
16 somewhere that nobody has said what to do with, and so
17 we're saying, well, let's just either let the private
18 process server keep it or he can throw it away or he can
19 give to the plaintiff's lawyer. He can mail it to the
20 court. I think what we ought to do is -- I mean,
21 understand that we are getting rid of the original. It's
22 no longer important. You no longer have the right to
23 demand it as a condition of anything.

24 MR. DYER: Should we at least then make it
25 clear in that first sentence that it's the original

1 return? We refer to that in the subsequent paragraphs,
2 but in the first one it just says the person who signs the
3 return. Shouldn't it be the person who signs the original
4 return and then all the subsequent references make sure
5 that that's what we're talking about?

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, is the copy of the
7 return -- I mean, there's only one original return.
8 There's not more than -- they don't have duplicate
9 returns, do they? You don't give one to the defendant.
10 You've just got a return, and it's signed, and that's the
11 document.

12 MR. DYER: Frequently in Harris County the
13 copy that is served on the defendant is an identical copy
14 of the original. They're signed at the same time and a
15 copy is made.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: And it's the form. It's
17 something like the form.

18 MR. DYER: Yes, and you've got original
19 signatures, but the copy is an exact copy of what was
20 served. But what we're looking at now with the change is
21 all I have to do is give them a copy that just says date
22 and time served. Then I go back to the office and I draft
23 up an original return that contains all of the other
24 information and file that with the court.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: But you can do that now under

1 the rules, I think. You don't have to use this form.
2 Everybody just uses it, but you don't have to use it under
3 the current rules, I don't think.

4 MR. DYER: Well, no, you had to serve a true
5 copy of the return on the defendant, and it had to contain
6 all of the other information required under the return
7 rules.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: I didn't know there was a
9 requirement to serve a copy of the return.

10 MR. DYER: Well, I thought it was in there.
11 I'm pretty sure it is. Well, at any rate, now we're
12 definitely going to have a difference always between an
13 original return and the copy, the service copy.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I mean, if we use the
15 form, what's going to happen is you're going to have the
16 citation form, and the officer is going to fill out the
17 bottom, and he'll probably attach it to the process. I
18 mean, does he attach it to the process? In other words,
19 I'm sitting here, here's the process, and now I'm going to
20 fill out the return, the bottom of the return, and hand
21 that to you, too. I don't think they do that. I think
22 they just give them the return. It's got the date and
23 time on which you were served on it, and then they fill
24 out the return later, and I don't think the defendant ever
25 gets the return. I don't think -- does the defendant get

1 this form here? I don't think he does.

2 MR. WEEKS: He gets a copy of -- excuse me.
3 He gets a copy of it just with the date on it. It's not
4 filled out. It's just a copy of the original that the
5 clerk issued. That's all he gets. He just really has the
6 date.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: He gets a citation, and down
8 here at the bottom they just write in the date, and the
9 rest of the return is not filled out.

10 MR. WEEKS: That's correct. That's right.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Sometimes they stamp it with
12 a red stamp and put it in the upper right-hand corner. I
13 mean, I get as many of those as I do with the bottoms
14 filled out, and I think that's legal. Is that -- Carl,
15 you've seen that?

16 MR. GILSTRAP: But, Richard, it doesn't have
17 anything but the date and time of service.

18 MR. ORSINGER: That's right.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: It doesn't have this other
20 information.

21 MR. WEEKS: That's all that's required.

22 MR. ORSINGER: But I think our discussion
23 has got thrown off track here. We're talking about when
24 I'm the process server and I do a return and I signed it
25 under the penalty of perjury, I've got to do something

1 now.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: And that's the return, right
3 there.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Either take it to the
5 courthouse and file it with the clerk or put it on my fax
6 machine and fax it to the clerk or I scan it and I e-mail
7 it to the clerk. Once I've done the faxing or the
8 scanning now there's an official copy with the clerk that
9 meets the statutory requirements, but I've still got the
10 original here, and there is somebody who is -- you know,
11 was born before 1950 or something that says, "I've got to
12 have the one with the ink on it or it's not valid."

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete Schenkkan, born
14 before 1950.

15 MR. SCHENKKAN: But I don't know whether I
16 need the original or not.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: It's not the person who --
18 it's the copy is a sufficient basis for a default
19 judgment. The court looks at it, says, "Here's the copy,
20 it's been on file for 10 days, exclusive this," or blah,
21 blah, and we've got a default judgment. The problem comes
22 when the person who has the default judgment rendered
23 against him says, "Wait a minute, there's something wrong
24 with this return, and I want to see the original."

25 MR. ORSINGER: And the answer to that is we

1 don't keep the originals. We just throw them away.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay, maybe so, if everybody
3 is comfortable with that. I'm the defendant, and I'm
4 trying to get out of this thing, and I want to see it.
5 Maybe I don't have a right to look at the original.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

7 MR. WEEKS: I think that's absolutely
8 correct what they're saying, but in practice what you do
9 anyway is the plaintiff's attorney is going to call his
10 process server and say, "I want you in court on Tuesday to
11 prove up this service." You go in and, you know, "Here's
12 your copy. Did you fill this out? Is this true and
13 correct? Did you serve this person?" So, well, in effect
14 if they want to challenge the validity of the e-filed copy
15 or the electronic copy, the process server is going to be
16 there to testify to prove up to the accuracy of it, of the
17 service.

18 "Is that the defendant you served?"

19 "Yes, sir."

20 "Is this all correct? You filled out all of
21 this date and time" and so forth and so on. You do that
22 under oath in court --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip.

24 MR. WEEKS: -- on a bill of review or
25 whatever the case may be. So I think you can get around

1 that original, maintaining -- that burden of that original
2 by just accepting the electronic version as the original
3 when it's filed with the court, and if you've got a
4 challenge, bring the process server to testify.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, is there a history
6 of fraud with copies, whether they're electronically
7 served or not, that the original would reveal the fraud,
8 like somebody has got a little white out?

9 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, or how about if the
10 copy is unclear, you can't make out the number?

11 MR. WEEKS: I'm sorry. We don't have that
12 history so far because we haven't been able to file
13 anything electronically. It's all been original. It's
14 ink, ink and paper. This is new ground.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Skip.

16 MR. WATSON: I think, you know, the problem
17 is going to occur from the quality of the copy of not
18 being able to see, you know, is that a 9 or a 7 or, you
19 know, what is it; and I think in practice the prudent
20 plaintiff's lawyer is going to tell the process server, "I
21 want the original," just to state that all, but I don't
22 think it's our job particularly with a stopwatch ticking
23 to worry about what's good practice. Clearly the
24 Legislature has made the decision that we are going
25 electronic, that's going to be good enough. How those of

1 us who want to be extra prudent deal with that is up to
2 us.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Somebody over there had
4 their hand up. Do they still? No.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. What does electronic
6 copy mean? It says "electronic copy." Does that include
7 fax?

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think fax and
9 electronic copy are used to mean different things under
10 the rules, aren't they?

11 MR. GILSTRAP: The Legislature said "filed
12 electronically," whatever that means, but I think we've
13 got enough leeway in the real world to kind of flesh out
14 what that means.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor
16 Albright.

17 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Doesn't "filed
18 electronically" mean filed electronically when electronic
19 filing is allowed?

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Then we're not going to get
21 too many of these because not many places allow electronic
22 filing.

23 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Well, but if you start,
24 you know, how many of them have -- I mean, do any of them
25 have -- I guess -- do some still have fax filing?

1 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, some still do.

2 MS. WINK: They do.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marisa.

4 MS. SECCO: I was just going to say in the
5 local rules that we get we still get fax filing rules, and
6 there's a template for fax filing rules, and the title is
7 actually "Electronically Filed by Facsimile," so I think
8 that it should definitely include fax filing. E-mail
9 filing is not really something that's available. The
10 other issue is with the electronic filing. Typically you
11 have to have an account to do electronic filing, so it
12 would only be an attorney who could do the electronic
13 filing, and I don't know how that will work out with
14 having process servers do e-filing, but --

15 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Well, if there is a fax
16 filing then if you file it you can choose to file it by
17 fax, right? I mean, if I'm a process server, and I have
18 to file -- file a return and it's a county that has fax
19 filing, I can fax it, and I file it, right?

20 MS. SECCO: Currently --

21 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: No.

22 MS. SECCO: -- no, because it has to be the
23 original right now, but the return has to be filed in
24 original form. Is that right, Carl?

25 MR. WEEKS: That's correct.

1 MS. SECCO: It can't be a copy.

2 MR. WEEKS: It's not allowed now.

3 MS. SECCO: Not allowed to be a copy under
4 the current rules.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Here's a solution. We could
6 say, "Any document which is attached may be electronically
7 filed," comma, "or filed by fax if the court permits such
8 filing." The problem is that, you know, I guess how's the
9 constable going to know if the court permits such filing.
10 I guess, what does he do?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Calls the clerk, says,
12 "Hey, do we file by fax in this county?" Hopefully he'll
13 only have to do it once and then he'll remember. Richard.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: I just wanted to make the
15 point that you need to be careful about not confusing but
16 equating electronic filing with faxing, because the
17 rule -- Rule 21a uses the phrase "telephonic document
18 transfer," and unless you change that language in that
19 rule -- and I've always read that rule as meaning exactly
20 what it says, telephonic document transfer, that's a fax,
21 but I don't know that clerks could refuse a fax filing
22 under this statute now because the statute says that the
23 return of service can be filed electronically, raising the
24 obvious question of what that means, clearly, but for us
25 to assume that an electronic filing and telephonic

1 document transfer are identical I think is a giant step,
2 and we need to be careful about it.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: And the second thing is, you
4 know, can we make the clerks take -- however we do it can
5 we make the clerks take it? I don't think we can.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

7 MR. WEEKS: A couple of points, back to one
8 she raised on e-filing or electronic filing, which is what
9 most of the clerks I think are going to say this means in
10 the current form, is that all three sets of the e-filing
11 rules now, district, county, and JP, specifically prohibit
12 filing returns electronically, so we can't file by e-file
13 returns of service under the current e-filing rules that
14 have been adopted by the limited number of counties.
15 Second to that, out of 6,500 process servers on the list
16 there are probably half a dozen right now that are
17 e-filing participants, so it won't work, and it's six or
18 seven bucks to file any document with e-filing.

19 It's cost prohibitive, so e-filing won't
20 work for returns of service for a couple of reasons, for
21 those three reasons I think, but I think if we don't
22 enlarge this to say -- and we've -- the folks that were
23 behind this originally, if you will, the stakeholders have
24 already been on the phone talking to clerks in different
25 places going, you know, "We would love to get this stuff

1 electronically. We don't want you in here. We've got to
2 take the staple apart, we've got to put it -- we've got to
3 scan it, we put it in the deal. You know, yeah, we'll
4 take it by fax, we'll take it by e-mail. However you want
5 to get it to us electronically we would love to have that.
6 It saves us work. It saves work for the staff."

7 So I think to enlarge the rule is better for
8 that reason additionally, and it will save time for the
9 clerks, and it will save the energy because the fax filing
10 receipt now, many times you turn it into a PDF document,
11 which the clerks can drag right into the file, so
12 enlarging it to say "acceptable by e-mail or fax or any
13 electronic means" will work, I think. I think I called
14 OCA yesterday and got my question answered that there's
15 very few clerks in Texas that don't have e-mail available.
16 She didn't know exactly the number, but I think it's
17 probably less than five percent, so however we can get
18 these things to the clerk's office outside of the realm of
19 e-filing is what the mechanism needs to be, because the
20 e-filing model through texas.gov for these returns are
21 just not going to work, I don't think.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I mean,
24 a policy may be something else, but doesn't electronic
25 filing mean direct transmission of bytes to the clerk's

1 office? I mean, a fax is an electronic transmission of a
2 document, but it's not e-filing any more than, you know,
3 you fax it to an attorney, a local attorney, and he or she
4 walks it over to the courthouse. That's not electronic
5 filing just because they got the piece of paper by
6 electronic transmission, so, I mean, electronic filing to
7 me is transferring bits directly to the clerk.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: There's four issues here.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, I thought there was
11 only one.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: No, do we -- after
13 "electronically filed" do we say, "or filed by telephonic
14 document transfer"? Do we permit fax filing here? That's
15 the first one. Then do we have the provision "if the
16 court permits such filing," or are we going to require all
17 the clerks to sit down and figure out how to use e-mail
18 officially? And then finally, do we say -- do we have a
19 provision in there with regard to the original? I think
20 those are the four issues.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. How do we resolve
22 those, Frank?

23 MR. GILSTRAP: Well --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, it's got to be
25 electronic filing if the court permits it because you

1 can't -- you can't back door electronic filing.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: I'm hearing from Carl that
3 they can all take e-mail, it's time we make them do it.

4 MR. HAMILTON: Are there clerks that have
5 filing by fax?

6 MS. WINK: Yes.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Sure. Absolutely.

8 MR. HAMILTON: In other words, once the
9 clerk receives it, that's considered filed?

10 MR. ORSINGER: Absolutely.

11 MS. WINK: I would suggest that you call and
12 make sure they received it despite your transmission that
13 says it went through. I have run into that before, but,
14 yes, a lot of the rural counties allow fax filing. They
15 do suggest that you call and follow-up to make sure they
16 got it.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Same with an e-mail.
18 Sometimes they don't go through.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Judge Wallace, and
20 then Kent.

21 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: I believe in
22 Tarrant County -- Frank, you may know better than I -- you
23 can fax file, but you have to go through some process with
24 the clerk to get approved for fax filing.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: Get registered, yeah.

1 MR. ORSINGER: You have to have a credit
2 card on file is what the main --

3 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, because they
4 want you to pay.

5 MR. ORSINGER: The main approval process is
6 to prepay.

7 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: And I don't know
8 whether you have to require these process servers to go
9 through that process or you just tell the court you've got
10 to accept fax filing. I don't know.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Kent.

12 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: Just a quick
13 editorial comment. I found the most interesting comment
14 earlier perhaps to be the notion that as many as five
15 percent of the clerks may not even have e-mail. It is
16 interesting to me just how uneven the infrastructure is
17 from county to county, and I do wonder to what extent that
18 isn't an underpinning of our whole problem as we move
19 forward with 254 counties, each one dramatically different
20 in terms of the way they operate. We really lack
21 seamlessness and uniformity.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Just going back to the
23 specific language of the statute, it says, "The rules must
24 provide that the return of service may be electronically
25 filed." That doesn't sound like there's any exceptions to

1 that.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: You talk about unfunded
3 mandate, that's what we've got here. I mean, all the
4 counties are going to have to get set up for electronic
5 filing of these returns.

6 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: We have a
7 statewide court system that is not a statewide court
8 system. That's the essence of the problem. We have
9 statewide rules that apply to a court system that is not
10 in any real sense statewide in terms of its uniformity.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, the word "may"
12 might give a little room to wiggle because it may be
13 electronically filed if --

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: If available.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- the court has an
16 e-mail account, but if the court doesn't have an e-mail
17 account then how are you going to electronically file it?

18 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, there you go.

19 MR. ORSINGER: You're going to have a mad
20 Legislature if you try to use that logic.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: We're going to have some mad
22 clerks, too, I promise you, if we make them take the
23 filing.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: I have to believe that the

1 Legislature understands that there are some clerks that
2 are signed up for electronic filing and there are other
3 clerks that are not signed up for electronic filing, and
4 when they used the phrase "electronic filing" in this
5 statute they must have contemplated telephonic document
6 transfer. Everybody has got a telephone, even in Texas.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not in rural counties.

8 MR. MUNZINGER: I'll bet you the rural
9 counties have got telephones, but they all have
10 telephones, and they all have facsimile numbers, and I
11 think it's incumbent upon the committee to at least
12 recommend to the Supreme Court that when the Legislature
13 used the words "electronically filed" they had within
14 their contemplation telephonic document transfer, and the
15 clerks who don't have e-accounts that mesh with the
16 statewide system can honor this law by receiving faxes.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But --

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, if you
20 do that then you're saying that suppose a jurisdiction
21 does have e-filing and they tell the process servers, "No,
22 we're going to just let you do it by fax. You can't use
23 our e-file system" because you've just defined e-file to
24 include e-filing or fax. I mean, it means what it means,
25 and if they can't fulfill it because they don't have

1 e-filing, I'm with Chip. It means you may do it, assuming
2 the infrastructure is there, but if you start redefining
3 e-filing to be something else then you're going to have
4 that unintended consequence.

5 MR. MUNZINGER: Where you and I -- we don't
6 part company I don't think. You have a known definition
7 of electronic filing which you have in your discussion,
8 which means the transfer of bits, and I suspect you are
9 correct, but I don't know of a case that says that, and I
10 don't know of a statute that says that, and I suspect
11 anybody that knows anything about computers would agree
12 with you. I don't know what you do with a statute that
13 says you can file something, but there are 16 or 20 or 30
14 of our 254 counties that are not equipped to allow that.
15 I don't know what the solution is.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I think you do
17 what Chip said, which is say that it is implicit within
18 that because the Legislature didn't provide for creation
19 of the infrastructure everywhere that you have the right
20 to use e-filing if it's there as a process server, and
21 that right is to use e-filing if it's there, not to use
22 e-filing or if they want to restrict you to fax, fax.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Are you -- excuse me, are you
25 fearful that even though we've got e-filing the clerk's

1 going to say, "No, returns you've got to fax to us"?

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I'm just --
3 I'm not fearful that they would do that, but I'm just
4 saying if you ask me to interpret the statute that's how I
5 would interpret it.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

7 MR. ORSINGER: If we don't try to define
8 "electronically filed" it can mean anything, and that
9 could be both good and bad, but someone that doesn't have
10 the official e-filing connection might say, "Look, we are
11 set up for fax and we'll accept faxes, but we're not set
12 up for the other," but Carl Weeks was telling us that some
13 of these clerks are going to be happy to just get personal
14 e-mails to their official account. What's the difference
15 between delivering a PDF file by hand, by mail, or by
16 e-mail? If it gets to the clerk and it gets printed and
17 it gets put in the file, the job is done. So do we want
18 to limit or define "electronically filed" or just leave it
19 open and then the counties that want to have personal
20 e-mails will take them; the ones that have only faxes,
21 take them; the ones that have e-file, take all of them;
22 and the ones that don't have anything, they're just out of
23 compliance? You know, what's the punishment? You can't
24 hold a district clerk in contempt of court, so why don't
25 we just leave the words "e-file" like --

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yes, you can.

2 MR. ORSINGER: You can?

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Well, maybe some people
5 would. Maybe you could, but a lot of judges maybe
6 wouldn't, but if we don't define "electronically filed"
7 that may be the best, and let's just let the local
8 practice develop.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We use the phrase
10 "electronic filing" in the Supreme Court's rules on
11 electronic documents in the Supreme Court.

12 MR. ORSINGER: Is it defined?

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We use the word. I don't
14 know if it's defined or not. And don't we have some --
15 aren't there court of appeals --

16 MR. ORSINGER: Some of them.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- on e-filing?

18 MR. ORSINGER: A few of them have adopted
19 it.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And didn't we just go
21 through a whole big exercise for our practice districts,
22 the counties that are doing the pilot program? Well, we
23 surely defined it there.

24 MR. ORSINGER: I think we adopted some
25 standards that were like maybe a dozen pages long or

1 something like that, had a bunch of definitions.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

3 MS. SECCO: We do, "electronically filed" in
4 9.2 and 9.3 of the appellate rules and in the Supreme
5 Court rules on e-filing and the templates are all
6 referring to texas.gov style e-filing. I don't disagree
7 with Judge Yelenosky that that is what electronic filing
8 is; however, I don't -- currently you can't file a return
9 of service through fax filing, so I don't see why we
10 shouldn't extend it. I'm not saying that that's what this
11 says or the statute says specifically. I do think that we
12 should probably say something like "may be electronically
13 filed if electronic filing is available," rather than
14 "permitted" because, first of all, all of the local rules
15 specifically ban the e-filing of returns of service right
16 now, and because that's what's in the template. So but I
17 think maybe we should also add filing by facsimile if
18 that's available in the court, so just putting the process
19 servers on the same playing field as anyone else who is
20 filing a document in that court. I think that's probably
21 what the Legislature intended.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, I don't
24 disagree with that. You can add it. I'm just saying
25 don't redefine it incorrectly. Add it.

1 MS. SECCO: I agree.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Well, are we going to
3 authorize e-mail if the district clerk is willing to
4 accept e-mails or not?

5 MS. SECCO: I would -- my instinct on that
6 is no, because we don't do that for any person who is
7 filing any document in any court, so why would we make a
8 special rule for process servers? Why should they have
9 more rights to e-file in a rural court that doesn't have
10 e-filing than just a party to an action in that court?
11 Also, I think there would be a lot of push back from
12 clerks if we tried to allow that. I don't think that that
13 --

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Surely we're looking to a day
15 when we can file all pleadings by e-mail like the Federal
16 courts do. I mean, that's the ultimate goal. It may be
17 years away, but, I mean, we want to allow that if we do
18 it.

19 MS. SECCO: Well, the Federal courts don't
20 allow filing by e-mail. They have a separate e-filing
21 system which is --

22 MR. GILSTRAP: That's right. You're right.

23 MS. SECCO: -- which is a lot like the
24 texas.gov system, but --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So apologize.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: You're right. No, you're
2 correct.

3 MR. DYER: And stop calling her Shirley.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: I didn't call her Shirley.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie, did you have
6 something to say?

7 MS. WINK: I was just going to say I would
8 never recommend e-mail kinds of filing just for the one
9 key concern is you have one person who is working for you
10 in the clerk's office today. They're terminated tomorrow,
11 you have a different person. Perhaps you send that e-mail
12 account over, perhaps you don't, but I don't think we want
13 to depend on the reality that everything will not get in
14 the file.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It would be a nightmare.

16 MS. WINK: It would be.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's go to -- do
18 we have anything more on (g)?

19 MR. MUNZINGER: Just a last comment that I
20 think Bill Dorsaneo is correct. If you use the language
21 of the rule and you don't expand it, you don't confuse
22 anything in this area of electronic filing, because those
23 clerks who are not set up to accept electronic filing can
24 say, "We're not set up to accept it," and you don't have
25 to say anything else, and you have honored the

1 Legislature's command by using their word.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Using their word, but
3 don't you have to say "if available"?

4 MR. MUNZINGER: I don't know that you have
5 to say that. It's a permissive statement. The court
6 may --

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Who is it giving
8 permission to?

9 MR. MUNZINGER: The Legislature has
10 commanded the Court to say, "We are adopting a rule which
11 permits electronic filing." It doesn't say the clerks
12 have to set a system up to accept electronic filing. It
13 just says electronic filing will satisfy the Legislature.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if the Supreme
15 Court is saying to a process server, "You may
16 electronically file this" then they storm the clerk's
17 office waiving this thing, saying, "Hey, Supreme Court has
18 said we can electronically file this, so don't tell us we
19 can't, you know, that's their problem because they've told
20 us we can."

21 MR. MUNZINGER: Yes, but if you start
22 defining it then you've got the real problem that we have
23 a Texas state system for electronic filing; and if you
24 start, as someone said, having a separate rule for filing
25 these things, what have you done to the overall system and

1 what have you done the overall -- I don't want to use the
2 rigidity, but we have a way of electronic filing in Texas
3 just like the Feds have their way, and to set this up and
4 to say something differently other than this language I
5 think you're asking for trouble.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But, Richard, the problem
7 is it's not statewide. You cannot electronically file in
8 every county.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: I know that. All I'm saying
10 is if you draft a rule that suggests that everybody has to
11 accept electronic filing, whether they're set up under the
12 statewide system today or not, I think we've made a big
13 mistake.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I think we're
15 saying the same thing. Professor Albright.

16 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: It sounds to me like
17 the problem is really this rule that says you can't file a
18 copy of the return, right? That prevents electronic --

19 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Yes.

20 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I mean, that prevents
21 electronic filing or fax filing of a return, where if you
22 said -- you change that, wherever that is, and then you
23 can file it by fax filing or electronic filing or filing
24 filing, however you want to do it.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

1 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: The form rules have
2 always said that, and so when the statute was introduced
3 last spring, you remember I came and asked you if anybody
4 had any reason why returns shouldn't be filed
5 electronically like other things are filed electronically,
6 and nobody did, so they went ahead with the statute, and
7 so --

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is this a waiver kind of
9 thing?

10 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: It's estoppel.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Estoppel, sorry, I was
12 confused.

13 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: And we -- but it's
14 out there in, you know, probably 60 or 70 orders that have
15 to do with fax filing and e-filing that all say this is
16 one thing you can't file, and rather than take all of
17 those back and redo them, this is just an end around that.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David Jackson.

19 MR. JACKSON: Frank had four issues he
20 wanted to work on, and I'd like to kind of address the
21 fourth one, that we make it simple on the process servers
22 that when they get through with these things and they've
23 e-mailed off or faxed off or whatever they've done with
24 the electronic filing, that they just turn that original
25 document back over to the lawyer that requested it, and if

1 the lawyer wants to throw it away, he can. If he wants to
2 keep it for four years, he can, but just get out of the
3 hands of the process server.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Kent Sullivan.

5 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: I just had a
6 question about the status of electronic filing in Texas.
7 I had been led to believe earlier that at least
8 technically we had electronic filing in all of the
9 counties, that we had the facade of being able to use
10 TexasOnline and a service provider who would then take it,
11 and often it was either faxed or otherwise handled in such
12 a way that it would get to the county, even a county that
13 did not have legitimate electronic filing. That's not the
14 case?

15 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: No. The clerk has
16 to be willing to accept electronic filing, because they
17 have to have the technology on their end to take the
18 transmission from texas.gov. There are about 30 counties,
19 something like that, that have the e-filing order that
20 permits them to use electronic filing, and they are most
21 of the big counties, so I think there's some assessment
22 that this would cover something like 70 percent of the
23 filings in Texas or more than that. Not everybody uses
24 it, and it's not mandatory. It's also permissive with the
25 party, whether the party uses it or not.

1 There's long been a thought that we would
2 make it mandatory at some point, and maybe this statute is
3 a good excuse to do that, although it would be the tail
4 wagging the dog, but at some point the Court does envision
5 that this would be mandatory, but in -- with 254 counties
6 and about 425 clerks, that's hard to do, but that's the
7 current status of it.

8 Then there are about another probably 30 or
9 40 counties that allow facsimile filing, which predated
10 electronic filing by 15 years, and back in the late
11 Eighties and the early Nineties clerks started taking
12 facsimile filings, and a whole bunch of them still have
13 that authorization. Then there is yet even a third system
14 out there in Harris County, which is a fax filing that the
15 clerk then converts to an electronic filing, which is a
16 way of bypassing texas.gov, and there are policy issues
17 whether the state should allow texas.gov to be bypassed.
18 The reason for it in the first place is so that there
19 would be a state system that apropos to your earlier
20 comments that everybody could expect to use from El Paso
21 to Texarkana as opposed to a different system in various
22 different clerks offices, but that's all still yet to be
23 resolved.

24 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: One follow-up, if
25 I might, and that's just I know I was present now years

1 ago at a presentation, and my recollection was that E --
2 some of the ESPs, the folks that you, you know, pay these
3 fees to to allow you to electronically file had made the
4 pitch that one benefit was that you could file it anywhere
5 and that you could get a file stamp, you know, with the
6 date and time on it, albeit perhaps arriving -- the
7 document arriving much later in the county, you know,
8 depending on what county you were dealing with, but I
9 remember that pretty vividly saying that that was one huge
10 benefit, that you could always file in some remote county
11 and that it was comprehensive. Does anybody else remember
12 that? Because I guess if I understand you correctly,
13 Justice Hecht, that's not the case?

14 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Well, the system
15 offers that.

16 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: Okay. That's
17 what --

18 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: But the clerk on
19 the back end has to sign onto it. They have to have a
20 computer sitting there that will take the transmission,
21 and some clerks offices don't, but if they did, yes, the
22 benefit to the service is that you could file anywhere,
23 and filing with your ESP does amount to filing with the
24 clerks. You don't have to worry about what if it doesn't
25 go through and what if their server crashes and what if

1 lightning hits it in a middle of a hurricane. It all was
2 taken care of.

3 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: But it sounds like
4 that they really then can't provide you with a file stamp.
5 It all depends on what county you're dealing with.

6 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: They can do it if
7 the county will accept service that way, but otherwise
8 not.

9 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: Wow.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, that
11 dialogue messed us up big time because Frank had left the
12 room. I thought we could have gotten through this.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: We can wind it up real
14 quickly with (h) and (i), and let me go onto (i). (i) is
15 the default judgment paragraph. It probably doesn't even
16 belong in this rule, but it's pretty clear we shouldn't
17 mess with it. It's been heavily litigated, and it really
18 doesn't -- you know, that's the way I see it.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: (h) is real simple. We just
21 changed it to put -- process in place of citation, but
22 that kind of brings us back to the larger question that we
23 deferred when we started. Are we going to require this
24 rule -- is this rule going to be applicable to anything
25 other than serving a citation? For example, serving a

1 temporary injunction, a writ of injunction, that type of
2 thing, or are we going to confine this solely to citation?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the statute says
4 "process."

5 MR. GILSTRAP: It says "process," and as
6 Richard Orsinger points out, it seems to include -- it
7 says the type of process. That seems to imply more than
8 the citation.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, my hunch is
10 the Court's heard all it needs to hear on that topic, so
11 --

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. All we've got then --
13 I'm sure we'll do it after lunch -- is 108, which deals
14 with out of state service and then we're done.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. I thought -- yeah,
16 you said 16, 107, and 108. Okay. So you want to do that
17 after lunch?

18 MR. GILSTRAP: Sure.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's have lunch.

20 (Recess from 12:46 p.m. to 1:47 p.m.)

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht -- we're
22 going backwards here. We're going back to the very first
23 item agenda, which is Justice Hecht's report, which needs
24 to be amended.

25 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I forgot to say in

1 my report at the beginning that Jeff Boyd of our group,
2 formerly General Counsel to the Governor of Texas, is now
3 Chief of Staff of the Governor of Texas.

4 MR. BOYD: I went and handed him a 20-dollar
5 bill at lunch since he forgot.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So that's great, a great
7 honor, Jeff, as our committee continues to be honored
8 various ways.

9 Okay. Frank, Rule 108.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: Yes.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And followed by the JP
12 rules and then we'll be done with this thing.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: All right. Rule 108
14 obviously is currently named "Defendant without state,"
15 kind of reminds you of man without a country. At least we
16 need to change that to "Service of process in another
17 state." A couple of changes need to be made. First of
18 all, the citation has got to be served by -- in the fourth
19 line, and we're on page 15 of the memo, "any disinterested
20 person competent to make oath of the fact." Well, that
21 gets us back to the question of whether or not they should
22 swear, but if we don't make them swear we obviously don't
23 need to have that language in there, and I just pulled out
24 of Rule 107 -- I pulled "who is not less than 18 years of
25 age." You have to qualify them some way, and I figured

1 that's at least some limitation.

2 And then in the next sentence, "The return
3 of service in such cases shall be endorsed on or attached
4 to the original notice." Well, that can't be in the rule
5 now because that's been changed, and then it's got to
6 conform to Rule 107. I said, "prepared and filed in
7 accordance with Rule 107," and then we have the question
8 we all want to talk about, "signed and sworn by the party
9 making such service before an officer authorized by law to
10 take oaths," so anyway, I think that's the issue. Do we
11 allow these people to sign it under penalty of perjury, or
12 do we require them to take an oath? That's what we talked
13 about earlier, and this is the time to decide it.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Comments?
15 Professor Dorsaneo.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, probably
17 fortuitous, but it's good that you took out "competent to
18 make oath of the fact" because there are at least some
19 cases that say that the oath that's to be made is that the
20 person is competent, not -- you know, not the fact being
21 what the person did. Okay? So those cases are eliminated
22 from view, but the larger question as to whether they need
23 to -- they need to swear in the traditional manner by
24 affidavit, regardless of whether they're sheriffs or
25 constables where they are, is a more difficult rule, and I

1 probably would at least consider retaining it.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other
3 comments? Carl.

4 MR. HAMILTON: Well, the rule is about
5 process, but I think it's clearly talking about citations
6 because the last part talks about appearing and answering,
7 so I don't know whether we want to make it just apply to
8 citations, or if we're going to try to make it apply to
9 all process then it needs some more work done on it.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Technically it's not
11 about citation because it couldn't be, because it's
12 service outside of the state. That's why it talks about
13 "looks like citation."

14 MR. HAMILTON: Looks like citation.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: It says "such notice." They
16 call it a notice.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah. We've always
18 called it "nonresident notice," okay, in academic circles.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: Carl is correct. Obviously
20 the last sentence applies to notice of citation or notice
21 that you've been sued, not other kinds of notice.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, this whole rule is
23 talking about citation, about serving somebody outside the
24 state who has been sued.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah. Well, probably that's

1 the only instance you would use it although it doesn't
2 say -- aside from the last sentence you could -- it says,
3 yeah, "notice of institution of suit," you're right.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. So, you know,
5 again, this is the question we started out with. We can
6 bite off, you know, a whole big thing to chew, or we can
7 just stick with the statute, and I think the thought is
8 we're going to stick with the statute.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: So the only question is do
10 they have to swear.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. How does everybody
12 feel about out-of-state sheriffs being required to swear
13 where the in-state sheriffs don't anymore?

14 MR. GILSTRAP: I've got one question, and
15 that is this: Are there some states where they're so used
16 to swearing, stating under penalty of perjury, that it's a
17 problem to get them to swear to it?

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: California.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. Yeah. I've sent
20 documents to other states and say they've got to be
21 notarized, and they don't know what I'm talking about
22 almost.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, they do everything
24 by declaration in California.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Can we do it

1 by reference to that state's requirements? In other
2 words, that we'll swear, confirm, give an unsworn
3 declaration, pursuant to the requirements of the state in
4 which service is accomplished?

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the problem I would
6 see with that, Judge, is that --

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: We don't know
8 the law there.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, not only that, but
10 it's fine if they have a more onerous standard than we do,
11 but what if they have a less onerous one? In other words,
12 what if somebody can just sign it left-handed when they're
13 right-handed?

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not swear to anything.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: As we well
17 know, we have a Federal system, something goes in other
18 states that doesn't go here, and we give it full faith and
19 credit, right?

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not procedurally.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, maybe
22 so.

23 MR. JACKSON: The other side of the coin,
24 though, is how are they expected across the country to
25 know Texas law? I mean, you just about have to reference

1 what the procedures are in their area. What we may
2 require them to do may be illegal in their state.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Good point.
4 Professor Dorsaneo.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, but you don't
6 even really need to use that, because it's "notice may be
7 served by any disinterested person" and that just -- that
8 could be, you know, really anybody in this room or any
9 sheriff or constable in Texas or any court clerk in Texas.
10 "In the same manner as provided in Rule 106," which is --
11 which permits mail, okay, certified mail, return receipt
12 requested. So, you know, whether anybody is interpreting
13 Rule 108 literally or not, I mean, it could be mailed by a
14 process server from here, and it would work just fine. It
15 isn't necessary to get the sheriff of Pottawattame County,
16 Oklahoma, employed in this case.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard
18 Orsinger.

19 MR. ORSINGER: If we don't require an oath
20 in front of a person authorized to give oaths then they're
21 going to be signing our form jurat, and our form jurat
22 says that it's under the penalty of perjury, but then it's
23 going to say the "State of California" or "State of
24 Virginia" or whatever. So it makes me wonder which
25 state's perjury it's going to be under, but then you look

1 back here at 17.030, this House bill, and they say that if
2 you do it falsely you could be prosecuted for tampering
3 with a government record under Chapter 37 of the Penal
4 Code. So that appears to me to be the Legislature saying
5 that even if you're in another state if you fill it out
6 falsely you're subject to prosecution under that Penal
7 Code provision, which of course is different than perjury.

8 In other words, our jurat says it's under
9 the penalty of perjury, and our statute says it's
10 tampering with a government record under the Penal Code of
11 Texas. We don't say whose code of -- whose definition of
12 perjury it is. I think it's going to be very difficult to
13 criminally enforce something in another state if it's just
14 a signature on a piece of paper if it says that it's
15 perjury. I mean, it may be difficult to prosecute because
16 they live in another state as well, but I don't even know
17 whose laws of perjury they're doing it under when they
18 sign an affidavit like that.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

20 MR. STORIE: It's a different question, but
21 I wonder what happens when you have indirect service such
22 as on a state agency. I think I saw recently that the
23 Department of Transportation could be agent for service of
24 process for a nonresident motorist. Anyone else see that?

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Judge Yelenosky.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I guess
2 that leads to my response, Chip, to your comment. It may
3 be a lesser requirement than we have in Texas, but if
4 whatever we're doing in Texas is arguably unenforceable
5 against that individual in that state then I would think
6 we would be more comfortable with saying you sign it under
7 the requirements of your state, because even if they are
8 lesser than the requirements of Texas at least we know
9 that that state has the ability to prosecute them. We
10 have no assurance that Texas could ever prosecute
11 somebody.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

13 MR. DYER: I just had one question. Under
14 existing Rule 108, whoever serves it has to take an oath
15 by an officer authorized by the laws of this state, so how
16 did they do it in the past? If you had someone in
17 Oklahoma serve it, did they come down here to Texas to get
18 a Texas notary, or if the notary went up to Oklahoma and
19 wasn't licensed in Oklahoma, I don't know.

20 MR. ORSINGER: I think that the Texas, at
21 least Rules of Evidence, say who in other states are
22 authorized to give oaths that we recognize here, and if
23 you're in a foreign country, there's yet another provision
24 that tells you who is authorized to give oaths in the
25 foreign country, so it's not just a Texas notary.

1 MR. DYER: Okay.

2 MR. ORSINGER: So our rules conceptually
3 describe the kinds of officials who can give oath in other
4 jurisdictions. You see what I'm saying?

5 MR. DYER: Yeah.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Professor Dorsaneo.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's true, and it's
8 in the Civil Practice & Remedies Code, 22.001 I think.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
10 about this? Does anybody feel strongly one way or the
11 other about how we should do it? Frank, you like the way
12 you drafted it. Carl.

13 MR. HAMILTON: I think we should leave in
14 the rule just like it is.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So no amendments to the
16 rule at all?

17 MR. HAMILTON: Well, don't take out that
18 part about -- they ought to have to sign it before some
19 officer authorized by the law -- well, it says "of this
20 state." I think it ought to be of the state where they
21 are.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

23 MR. ORSINGER: I was just -- I would prefer
24 that people take an oath when they're in another state,
25 but isn't there language in here that makes it suggest

1 that we can't require that if it's done in another state?

2 How are we getting around that?

3 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, I think there is.

4 MR. ORSINGER: The statute -- I don't know
5 where. I can't find it.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: It's on page two of the -- of
7 the appendix in paragraph (c), "Person certified by the
8 Supreme Court as a process server or person authorized
9 outside of Texas to serve process shall sign the return of
10 service under penalty of perjury." There you go. "The
11 return of service is not required to be verified."

12 MR. ORSINGER: So doesn't that take away our
13 discretion to require a signature in front of a notary
14 public?

15 MR. GILSTRAP: I think so.

16 MR. ORSINGER: So even if we want to I don't
17 think we can. I mean, we might as well just admit it and
18 go on.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Good point. Yeah.

20 MS. SECCO: I just have a question. Maybe
21 Carl can answer this, but why is it that people who can
22 serve out of state is a much broader category than the
23 people who are allowed to serve in state? Why is it any
24 competent disinterested person rather than -- you know,
25 and is that how it works in practice now? Can anyone

1 answer that question?

2 MR. WEEKS: I don't know why -- it's always
3 been that way in the rule to my knowledge. Any
4 disinterested party in another state could serve it that
5 was competent to make oath and execute the return. I
6 don't know why it's always been that way.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: As I understand it,
8 that never had anything to do with Rule 103. That
9 disinterested person, just, you know, typically originally
10 would have been a sheriff or constable in another state,
11 and since they're not sheriffs or constables here they're
12 picked because they know how to do it, and they're
13 disinterested.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So is our thinking
15 that the rule with the changes that Frank proposes on Rule
16 108 is the way to go after all discussion? Anybody
17 dissent from that? I'll get the inertia moving in our
18 favor.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I have a suggestion.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Maybe you want to put
22 an (a) and a (b) in Rule 108 and make the last sentence,
23 you know, (b), rather than just have it be there as a tag
24 in. I think the last sentence could be modified a little
25 bit to be better.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: Starting out with "The
2 defendant served with such notice."

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah. And it would
4 make it easier to follow, and I would call the beginning
5 part what I've always called it, "nonresident notice," or,
6 you know, and the --

7 MR. GILSTRAP: What would you call (b)?

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Same.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: You know, we don't have to
10 name them. We don't have to give them a name.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Surely we can come up
12 with something.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, we haven't named
14 anything else.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: 99 has names, but they were
16 already there.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other
18 suggestions? Let' move on to the JP rules.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: All right. Let me just say
20 in passing if you'll look at page 16 and 17 of the memo,
21 119, 123, and 124 clearly deal with citation, and you
22 ought to change "process" to "citation" there. Okay.
23 Let's go to the JP rules, and they're real, real, real
24 simple.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Famous last words.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, no, because they're
2 verbatim the rules we've been talking about. Look at Rule
3 536. It's not in the handout, and you've got to find a
4 rule book. Rule 536(a) is Rule 103, verbatim, except it
5 doesn't have the provision in there that says certified --
6 "service of process by registered or certified mail and
7 service of citation by publication must, if requested, be
8 made by the clerk." They just took that out. Otherwise
9 the rule is exactly the same. To the extent we're
10 changing Rule 103, and I'm not sure we are, then the same
11 change needs to be made there. That's 536(a), 536(b) and
12 (c) are Rule 106 verbatim, so if we're changing Rule 106,
13 those changes should be mirrored there. And, you know,
14 neither one of those rules is required to be changed by HB
15 72.

16 536(a) is a little -- does have some
17 requirements that have to be changed. 536(a), the first
18 paragraph is Rule 105, and if we're going to change Rule
19 105 then we need to change this. If we're not, we don't.
20 The second paragraph of 536(a) is Rule 107, so if we're
21 going to change Rule 107, the changes need to be reflected
22 here, and we are going to change Rule 107.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We are going to change
24 107.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah. So that's -- excuse

1 me, the last three paragraphs of 536(a) are Rule 107.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So you think you
3 could just make parallel changes?

4 MR. GILSTRAP: I think so. I mean, I can't
5 think of anything -- is there any -- some quality about JP
6 court that would make some of the stuff we've talked about
7 inapplicable?

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, there's only one
9 expert on our committee that can address that, and he's
10 not here.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Frank, were you going
12 to change 534 at all or you think that's fine?

13 MR. GILSTRAP: You know, that wasn't called
14 to our attention, so 534, well --

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's like 99.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: That's 99, isn't it? Is it
17 the same, Bill?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, it looks to be
19 substantially the same, but maybe we keep going. Maybe
20 you have to go to at least look at 533.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Uh-huh. Uh-huh. Well, 533
22 is -- looks like the old Rule 15.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Uh-huh.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Not quite.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But it all looks pretty

1 parallel.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah. So 533 is like 15 and
3 534 looks like it probably is 99.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What about electronic
5 filing in JP court?

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Don't ask me.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pam was guffawing.

8 MS. BARON: Sorry.

9 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: They have rules
10 that are out, electronic filing. Not very many of the JPs
11 use them.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay. Yeah,
13 because we went through all of that ad nauseam here.

14 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Yeah.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything else
16 about the JP rules? What about the parallel to 108?
17 Where is that, or do they have it?

18 MR. GILSTRAP: Do they have something for
19 defendant without state? Doesn't look like they do.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The closest thing, 523,
21 I don't remember how all of these rules got changed, but
22 523 says, "All rules governing district and county courts
23 shall govern the justice courts insofar as they can be
24 applied except where otherwise specifically provided by
25 law or these rules." It may get there that way.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: They could import 108
2 that way. Yeah, good point. Okay. Anything else about
3 the JP rules, Frank?

4 MR. GILSTRAP: That's all I've got.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Great.
6 Thanks so much. Terrific job. Thanks for helping us.
7 And now Pat and Dulcie are going to take us into the
8 ancillary rules and pick up where we left off the last
9 time we talked about them. Thanks very much, Carl.

10 MR. WEEKS: You're welcome. Thank you.

11 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Mr. Babcock?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

13 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: One question. What
14 about long arm service through the Secretary of State?
15 Did we not have to touch the rest of Chapter 17 because
16 none of those rules talk about the return of service by
17 the Secretary of State?

18 MR. GILSTRAP: Say that again. I'm sorry.

19 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So when you serve
20 through the long arm, through 17.044 or whatever it is, 41
21 --

22 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. Yeah.

23 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: -- and serve the
24 Secretary of State, I looked at the rules just now. I
25 didn't see anything that talked about formally how the

1 Secretary of State is required to -- how the return of
2 service goes to the court. I think the way it works is
3 you get the green card back from the Secretary of State
4 and then you, the lawyer, files it with the clerk of the
5 court, but that may not be right.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well --

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, it's -- the Supreme
9 Court's decided -- I forget the name of the case. Is it
10 Cullever maybe, but that the only thing you need from the
11 Secretary of State's office --

12 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Is that they mailed it.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- is the Whitney
14 certificate.

15 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Is that they mailed it.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, the Whitney
17 certificate, that they mailed it and something happened to
18 it. You don't need to file the citation and the return.

19 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So just to be clear, the
20 return is the -- that we sent it to the Secretary of State
21 to serve the defendant at their correct address and that
22 the Secretary of State did, in fact, do those two things;
23 but none -- so I guess my question, to be precise, is none
24 of that is in the statute, unless I missed it, and is that
25 the reason that we don't need to tinker with Chapter 17,

1 because -- the rest of it because the statute, 030, only
2 relates to return of service for which there actually is
3 no actual provision?

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, there is 17.045
5 that doesn't -- that talks about what the Secretary of
6 State is supposed to do.

7 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Correct, but there is
8 nothing in 045 that says anything about the return of
9 service equivalent.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah. I think that's
11 right.

12 MR. HAMILTON: But the return of service is
13 the service that the process server returns when he serves
14 the Secretary of State.

15 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So --

16 MR. HAMILTON: And then the Secretary of
17 State does something beyond that.

18 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So a couple of things.
19 One, I don't think you need a process server, and I think
20 more often than not you don't use one. Again, I could be
21 wrong, but I think the way -- maybe, again, somebody else
22 who is still in practice can report if I've got this
23 right, but I think the way it works under 045 is the clerk
24 issues the citation and then you mail it to the Secretary
25 of State directing them --

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: There's a statute that
2 says that. 17.027 I think says that.

3 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: -- to serve the
4 defendant on their home or home office, whatever the
5 requirement of the rule is, and again, as we said before,
6 we don't care whether they get it. We only care that the
7 Secretary of State mailed it to the correct address that
8 you told them.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: And what gets filed back with
10 the clerk of the court?

11 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Right.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: I mean, current practice, how
13 do you do it?

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The only thing that you
15 need to get on file for a default judgment is the Whitney
16 certificate, which is the Secretary of State saying what
17 the Secretary of State did after service on the Secretary
18 of State.

19 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: They send you a sheet,
20 and it says -- you know, it's an official Secretary of
21 State document. "We delivered process to this player at
22 this address," and my recollection is that's the document
23 that gets filed.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

25 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Probably along with a

1 lawyer's affidavit that says "I did it."

2 MR. GILSTRAP: So arguably we would never
3 require the return.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, based on recent
5 case law we don't require it anymore. There was a split.

6 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Maybe the answer -- the
7 technical answer to my question is we don't need to change
8 anything else because there's nothing in the rule that
9 specifically addresses it, and we could perhaps leave for
10 another day whether we actually want down the road to say
11 something about this process that apparently doesn't
12 actually exist in a rule. Maybe that's the answer.

13 MR. BOYD: And that process is -- I'm
14 thinking I remember that service is determined to be
15 effectuated when it's actually served on the Secretary of
16 State, no matter when the Secretary mails it out or you
17 receive it. So if service is effective when it comes to
18 the Secretary of State, but for purposes of the return of
19 service, that's dated -- that's something that
20 demonstrates the date when the Secretary later mailed it
21 out, and when they mailed it out is irrelevant for
22 purposes of default judgment because it's the date the
23 Secretary received it that matters for when the Monday
24 next following --

25 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Yes, except this is this

1 weird animal where the date of service is, as you say, the
2 day you send the Secretary of State, but there's that
3 subsequent fact you need to establish, which is that the
4 Secretary of State did, in fact, do what you -- that you
5 directed them to do.

6 MR. BOYD: To get default you have to --

7 MR. DYER: Typically the certificate of
8 service says that notice -- that citation was mailed to
9 the defendant at this address by registered and certified
10 mail, the mail was declined or not accepted, or they
11 received a signed green card.

12 MS. WINK: Doesn't it also usually say the
13 date the Secretary is served?

14 MR. DYER: Yes.

15 MS. WINK: It does. Yeah, I thought so.
16 The Whitney certificate usually says, "It was received in
17 our office on such-and-such date," says the date they
18 mailed it, et cetera.

19 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Again, I don't have
20 anything else to add. There may be nothing to do because
21 the rule doesn't exist yet.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

23 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Or ever will.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Thanks,
25 Lonny. All right. Dulcie and Pat.

1 MS. WINK: Back to the world of injunctions,
2 and just FYI, I've already kind of made some notes on the
3 return of service part that will have to be tweaked based
4 on what we did today and what was done with 107. Just
5 trust us to make some more tweaks and get that back to
6 you.

7 What has happened in your handout in the
8 injunctive rules is to get all of the input from prior
9 meetings, including the last ones on May 13th and 14th.
10 There were a couple of questions that have come up, and I
11 think really -- there are two buttons that I shouldn't
12 have touched. I think the one thing that we really said
13 we wanted to focus on at the last meeting was the very
14 new, I think it's Rule 10. Let me go up to it. The newly
15 proposed redrafted Rule 10 on disobedience. We had not
16 changed the disobedience draft. Judge Peeples gave us a
17 good bit of input, and we got input from the committee,
18 and what you see in injunctive Rule 10 now is completely
19 redrafted. I'll leave it for those of you who are
20 contempt specialists. I think the question came up as to
21 whether or not you actually have to attach the person and
22 bring them before you before you can throw them in jail.
23 I think that's true, yes. So this pretty much puts that
24 into the concept, so if anyone sees something in
25 injunction Rule 10 that needs tweaking, take a look at

1 that and let us know now so that we can focus on it.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is this -- Dulcie, is
3 this a handout that you gave us --

4 MS. WINK: Handed out this morning, yes.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: This morning. Okay.

6 Thank you. Has everybody had a chance to look at
7 injunction Rule 10 at page 15 of this morning's handout?

8 MR. DYER: We need to change the
9 verification.

10 MS. WINK: Are you talking about Rule 10?

11 MR. DYER: 10(b).

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And why do you think you
13 have to change that, Pat?

14 MR. DYER: The unsworn declaration, or is
15 that a --

16 MS. WINK: Huh-uh.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Interestingly enough, the
18 Legislature passed an amendment to the Texas Civil
19 Practice & Remedies Code that because it passed
20 unanimously from both houses was effective when the
21 Governor signed it in June, and it talks about requiring
22 affidavits to support a motion or a response to the
23 motion. It doesn't have the declaration language in it.

24 MR. DYER: Oh, okay. I thought we were
25 earlier discussing a summary judgment motion where the

1 evidence was under perjury.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I think there's now
3 a standalone statute, but I'm wondering if the Legislature
4 specifies affidavit versus declaration --

5 MR. DYER: Oh, okay.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- whether you have to
7 comply with that. That wouldn't be applicable to a rule,
8 but you're right, in the rule it should be either, I would
9 think.

10 MS. WINK: Yes.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

12 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: I'm sorry, maybe there's
13 been a bunch of this, and I just don't know that -- and
14 I've missed it. Can you start from some beginning point?
15 I'm reading this rule, and it sounds like the nice regular
16 rule and then all of the sudden there's the part about how
17 we can throw people in jail.

18 MS. WINK: Yes, okay.

19 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So can you talk a little
20 bit about what existing law is?

21 MS. WINK: Sure.

22 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Orient us.

23 MS. WINK: You know, usually we're all
24 excited about going straight to the jail part when it
25 comes to injunctions. One of the reasons that injunctions

1 are so carefully drafted, so extraordinary, and have a lot
2 of heightened scrutiny and all of the steps that we have
3 to go through to get them is once we have an injunction if
4 someone violates the terms of the injunction they're
5 subject to civil and criminal contempt penalties, so when
6 we get to the situation of saying someone has violated the
7 injunction that's where we turn to the rule about
8 disobedience.

9 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Can I interrupt for a
10 quick question just to make sure I'm clear?

11 MS. WINK: Yes.

12 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Does that apply to TROs
13 and TIs or just TIs?

14 MS. WINK: Injunctions of all kinds.
15 Temporary restraining orders are injunctions, as are
16 temporary and permanent injunctions, but, you know, and
17 there are plenty of cases that say that as well. So,
18 again, once we have someone who has violated the
19 injunction, we have never had very good scripting of how
20 you procedurally go through the steps. The rules in the
21 past have said, yes, you can have show cause hearing, you
22 can, you know -- so we've drafted them out here just to
23 make things clearer, so you apply to the court. In the
24 past the way I've done it is file a motion for show cause.
25 Here it's a little easier. You apply to the court, verify

1 what the facts are and what you're going to prove, and,
2 you know, you get it set for a hearing, and do you have to
3 give notice to the adverse party, you're going to see that
4 in subsection (c). All right. Just like you would any
5 other evidentiary hearing, and you've got to be specific
6 about what you contend that they have done, how they have
7 violated the injunction. If they don't show up then the
8 judge can issue a writ of attachment. If the judge wants
9 to proceed to the level of criminal contempt, they're
10 going to have to issue a writ of attachment. Yes?

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Are you
12 calling on people or is Chip? This is the first time I've
13 read this. Why doesn't it just stop with "court may
14 punish disobedience," that first sentence ending with "as
15 contempt"? Because everything thereafter I'm not sure
16 comports in every way with existing law. As you've
17 pointed out, to hold somebody in contempt and throw them
18 in jail requires a whole lot of things, and, in fact, I've
19 put together a notebook on that that we -- some of us
20 judges use because we don't see it that often, and so we
21 don't want to reinvent the wheel every time, and it uses a
22 lot of other resources to go to and all before you do
23 that.

24 You mention show cause, for instance. You
25 talk about notice here. Well, don't you have to serve

1 them in person with a show cause, and this doesn't say
2 that? That's just one example. I may be wrong about
3 that, but that's one example.

4 MS. WINK: No, it's a darn good question. I
5 always have because the rules were never clear, so out of
6 an abundance of caution, any time I was having a show
7 cause order on contempt I had it personally served.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, so I
9 think there are a lot of things I have come to believe
10 need to be done, and I'm not sure I could repeat all of
11 them now. If I had my notebook in front of me I could,
12 but they come from various sources. I'm not sure they're
13 all consistent with this. I did just send somebody to
14 jail Wednesday, so I've done this recently, and it's not
15 something too distant in my mind, and I'm concerned that
16 while this may be -- may be correct and may -- and
17 certainly is a good effort, that it's -- it's too
18 complicated to say that it is.

19 MS. WINK: Then, and, again, this is our
20 first shot at this, quite frankly, to bring back to you
21 guys. Could we work together on that, Judge Yelenosky,
22 together with your notebook to improve this a bit before
23 we get full committee input on it? Because I just
24 think --

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right, and the

1 other thing I would just point out, one other thing that
2 occurred to me -- and Richard will chime in on this -- in
3 family law cases there are statutory provisions. For
4 example, there is a statutory provision of 10 days notice,
5 which doesn't apply in other contempt proceedings, so
6 everything we do has to fit with those other parts.

7 MS. WINK: And throughout the rules,
8 especially on injunctions, we've made it clear that if any
9 of the injunctive rules conflict with the Family Code, the
10 Family Code prevails. So that we have covered, and we've
11 mentioned it multiple times throughout, but I would really
12 like your input on this, because you're going to have a
13 lot more experience with it, and if you have the binder to
14 help us with that, that would be --

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, and I
16 would be happy to do that. We may end up back with where
17 I've started in my comments, which is just say it can be
18 punished by contempt, because I'm not sure we can
19 accomplish everything in a rule. I think it is
20 problematic for lawyers and judges who don't do it
21 routinely enough. I think a lot of contempts probably are
22 defective, and we find that sometimes in appellate
23 rulings, and I'm not sure that can be resolved by rule as
24 opposed to CLE for judges, but --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie, am I right about

1 this, that as subsection (e) says, there are two kinds of
2 contempt, there's civil contempt and there's criminal
3 contempt?

4 MS. WINK: Yes.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And civil contempt is
6 you've been told to do something and you're not doing it,
7 so you're going to go to jail until you do it.

8 MS. WINK: The first step, as I understand
9 it -- there are multiple answers. One, civil contempt can
10 be fines and attorney's fees.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

12 MS. WINK: Damages, fines, and attorney's
13 fees --

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

15 MS. WINK: -- for the actual damage caused
16 for the contempt, but then the second stage of it -- and I
17 have never had to go through that -- is where the party
18 fails to purge themselves of the contempt and then the
19 judge says, "Great, we'll put you in jail until you do."

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, for example, the
21 injunction is "Don't transfer assets to the Caymans," and
22 the guy does it anyway, and so the judge says, "Okay,
23 you're going to go to jail until you bring that money back
24 from the Caymans, and then once you do that and I'm
25 satisfied then you're out of jail." But he also could

1 say, "You've committed" -- "You've violated my order, so
2 I'm going to send you to jail for 30 days." That would be
3 criminal, right?

4 MS. WINK: I believe so, yes.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Chip, that --
6 I mean, those terms are used. The other terms that are
7 used are coercive contempt and punitive. I don't know if
8 it's important to have exact words, but the concept is
9 you're either being punished for a past action and there
10 ain't anything you can do to get out early because it's
11 punishment --

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. "Don't beat up
13 your girlfriend."

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You go out and beat her
16 up, you can't unbeat her up.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right. Right,
18 but the example of pay X by a certain date, you could
19 impose both punitive date, "You didn't pay it by that
20 date, 30 days, and when you complete the 30 days you'll
21 begin -- or before that, you'll begin your coercive
22 contempt. If you pay it now you're still going to stay
23 there 30 days. If you don't pay it at the end of 30 days,
24 you're still going to be there."

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Right. But what

1 Dulcie was saying to begin with, in civil contempt the
2 judge does have a range of remedies, can say, "Go to jail
3 until you purge yourself," or the judge can say, "I don't
4 like what you did. I'm going to award attorney's fees and
5 I'm going to fine you, you know, a thousand dollars a day
6 until you purge yourself." Jail is not the only option.

7 MS. WINK: Jail is not the only option.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. But this last
9 sentence just hanging here on subpart (e), I think it's
10 confusing because it sort of highlights one particular
11 option and doesn't make the distinction between civil and
12 criminal.

13 MS. WINK: Right, and the sad news is, Chip,
14 is I have a feeling that was part of the language from the
15 original -- the original rule that we're stuck with right
16 now.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's always confused
18 me.

19 MS. WINK: As it sits in the rule book right
20 now it's horribly written, and I think it's a minefield
21 for the practitioner as well as for judges, frankly.

22 MR. DYER: Is the criminal contempt power of
23 the court unlimited? I mean, at some point don't you have
24 to have the court not being the prosecutor but some
25 prosecutor has to be appointed?

1 MR. ORSINGER: That's direct versus indirect
2 contempt is what you just mentioned.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, that's right.
4 That's right.

5 MR. ORSINGER: That's yet another series of
6 distinctions.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, you also
8 have triggering the length of the contempt proceeding, you
9 have a right to a jury trial at a certain point. I think
10 it's 180 days.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Criminal contempt is six
12 months and a 500-dollar fine maximum, and you're not
13 entitled to the jury trial, but if you're exposed to more
14 than six months in the same proceeding then you are
15 entitled to a jury trial.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard, direct
17 contempt is when you said "sit down" to the lawyer and in
18 front of the judge the guy said, "I'm not going to sit
19 down. You sit down."

20 MR. ORSINGER: Right. That's right, but
21 there's a little subset of rules if it's a lawyer that
22 commits the direct contempt. Most judges that I've heard
23 about recently ignore this, but the judge is not supposed
24 to put the officer of the court in jail. He's supposed to
25 cite him for contempt and allow another judge to decide,

1 but I have been talking to some lawyers recently that that
2 was a procedural nicety that escaped the judge.

3 MS. WINK: Which is why it's nice to have a
4 friendly bail bondsman.

5 MR. DYER: Chip?

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

7 MR. DYER: Earlier we were talking about the
8 verification, and are we saying that this verification can
9 stand here and you cannot satisfy with the unsworn
10 declaration or vice versa?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I was just raising the
12 question. I'm not sure.

13 MR. DYER: Oh, because 132.001 says it can
14 be used for any oath or affidavit required by statute or
15 required by rule. So I think we would have to change
16 that.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. That's a good
18 point.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I don't
20 know that we have to change it because the statute changes
21 it. You can say verification. It's just when you do, the
22 statute says you're also saying unsworn declaration.

23 MR. DYER: Well, then why did we make
24 changes earlier to other sections like that?

25 MS. WINK: Before we knew about that, which

1 we may have to revisit because in the past we've proceeded
2 throughout the drafting of all of the rules that these
3 extraordinary writs all require sworn averments, and our
4 verification was sworn, so with this new statutory
5 procedure we may have to go through and take out the word
6 "verification" and return to affidavits.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, you
8 don't, because the statute does it, number one, and number
9 two, if the Legislature changes their mind, you don't want
10 to have to go back and put it all back in, because you can
11 leave it in there, and when people read -- it will take
12 years for people to catch onto this. I don't expect to
13 start seeing summary judgments next week that are sworn
14 under penalty of perjury as opposed to notarized, but
15 eventually, if it continues, I don't know what the purpose
16 of the notary is going to be, because you can do
17 everything without a notary. The only thing you can't do
18 is swear an oath that is required to be sworn in front of
19 a particular office other than a notary, so anyway, my
20 point is just that should the Legislature change anything
21 for any particular part like wills or whatever, you don't
22 want to have to go back and put the verification back in.
23 Nothing that says you can't require verification. It just
24 says whenever you say that you also mean 132.001, unsworn
25 declaration.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Steve, the role of
3 authentication for notaries will still continue because if
4 you have an authenticated signature then it's
5 presumptively valid, and the burden is on the other side
6 to show it's a forgery, which has nothing to do with a
7 jurat at all, and it's still a valuable function because
8 it gives you a legal presumption from the document
9 self-affirming, self-proving. You see what I'm saying?

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

11 MR. ORSINGER: So I think that the
12 attestation function -- or maybe I'm -- whatever that
13 function is that validates the identity of the signer is
14 still going to be unaffected by the statute and still be a
15 necessary practice I think.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, the
17 notaries will I guess have to carve out that niche,
18 because right now the self-proving affidavit for a will is
19 an attestation, so they would have to convert it. To make
20 themselves pertinent and necessary they would have to
21 convert it into an authentication of a signature.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I don't think a jurat
23 is necessarily -- is a jurat necessarily an attestation?
24 I guess it is.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Pat.

1 MR. DYER: Well, should we at least note it
2 in a comment, note this statute or just play hide the
3 ball?

4 MS. WINK: Hide the ball. On this one?

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I mean,
6 otherwise you're going to have to go back and change the
7 rule on summary judgments that says "affidavits." Are we
8 going to go back to change all of those rules?

9 MR. ORSINGER: What about the discovery
10 rules on answers?

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Everywhere the
12 word -- by that theory or by that premise, everywhere we
13 use the word "affidavit" we would change it or insert a
14 comment.

15 MR. STORIE: Verified denial.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Exactly.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I noticed that there was
18 no -- in either the old rule or the new rule, there's no
19 burden of proof. It just says "if the evidence
20 establishes."

21 MS. WINK: Uh-huh. Again, old rule.

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And that's
23 also important because when it's a criminal -- there's a
24 preponderance of evidence, there can be a beyond a
25 reasonable doubt requirement for criminal content, so --

1 MS. WINK: I would recommend that we for
2 right now table Rule 10 -- well, no, let's be realistic.
3 I don't mind a first draft, but getting the input is good,
4 but if going back and taking a look at it together with
5 Judge Yelenosky and others is going to help us to have
6 something cleaner, I'm all for it. You know, we're
7 dealing with a rough rule there, but, Chip, if you want to
8 proceed I'm happy to.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, I was -- Richard.

10 MR. ORSINGER: I'm trying to figure out what
11 would be a good resource for you outside of this
12 committee.

13 MS. WINK: The whole law library.

14 MR. ORSINGER: I think probably family
15 lawyers try more contempts than anybody maybe attorneys in
16 district, in --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Who does?

18 MR. ORSINGER: Local district attorney's
19 office, and it may be that the -- I'm just thinking here.
20 There's a committee that the family law section does that
21 proposes a form that has a chapter on contingency, and
22 they also write practice notes on how you do a contempt,
23 and I'm thinking that if you'll just send me an e-mail
24 I'll find the right person, and you can take advantage of
25 that, but I can promise you, being an old family lawyer,

1 that the standards that are in the Family Code today
2 started out as constitutional standards in court of
3 appeals opinions and Supreme Court decisions here in
4 Texas, and so like the 10-day rule, we didn't just make it
5 up. It came out of court of appeals opinions, that due
6 process of law required 10 days, that kind of thing, and
7 so it may be that they can make some suggestions, because
8 the reticence I have about starting down the road to give
9 somebody a road map on how to file a contempt is that once
10 you start you better keep going until you cross the finish
11 line or else you're going to be inviting people to do
12 things that are going to get rich granted, and so my
13 reluctance is that a lot of people will assume that if
14 they just follow this recipe they're in, and they may not
15 be, and I don't do contempts anymore, but I've done them
16 -- I've done a hundred of them. So if you'll send me the
17 e-mail, and I'll try to hook you up with people that are
18 writing the forms and the practice notes for contempt, and
19 maybe they can share something with you that will help.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, yeah, I
22 mean, that's more of the same point where I said finish
23 with that sentence, because, for example, it's clear that
24 a judge has an obligation to make an inquiry upon advising
25 the -- has to advise the person they have the right to

1 counsel and then make an inquiry into their ability to pay
2 for counsel since it's quasi-criminal, make an inquiry
3 into their ability to pay for counsel. None of that's in
4 this rule, so he's right, and that's my point, which is
5 there's a lot, and there are people who do it. I would
6 also suggest Judge Davis, Paul Davis, has done training
7 and has written on contempt, and the notebook I put
8 together largely plagiarizes his stuff, but it adds forms
9 that I created, but I'm not sure we want to go down that
10 road. There are a lot of lawyers who do it, but very few
11 who do it right. I rarely use the order that a lawyer
12 presents to me if I'm sending somebody to jail because
13 they're rarely right.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I notice that Judge
15 Wilson from Harris County is on your committee --

16 MS. WINK: He is on there.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- and he would be a
18 resource on that.

19 MS. WINK: I'll be glad to draw him in with
20 that.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And I can get
22 in touch with Judge Davis, unless you know him.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Davis would be a
24 really good resource as well.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Can I also say this, Dulcie?

1 MS. WINK: Yes.

2 MR. ORSINGER: In family law process we
3 don't issue a writ of attachment for someone who fails to
4 appear. We issue a capias warrant. I think it's called a
5 warrant. I did one about two months ago. We call it a
6 capias, but I think it's -- anyway, it's a civil arrest
7 warrant as opposed to a criminal arrest warrant, and it's
8 handled by the sheriff's offices and the DPS, I believe,
9 differently from a writ of attachment, which is a purely
10 civil process, I think.

11 MS. WINK: And I'll check into it. It's
12 just our old rule referred to attachment, which is why we
13 put it there.

14 MR. ORSINGER: It did? Okay. Well, I
15 promise you that the way to do it is a capias, but the
16 district clerk that I had do it didn't know how to do a
17 capias, so I had to write one for her, and then where the
18 capias goes after they issue it is a whole other issue
19 because they all know how to deal with criminal warrants,
20 but they don't know how to deal with civil warrants, and
21 civil warrants in my opinion are completely different from
22 writs of attachment. So, again, maybe the family lawyers
23 that we get involved, if we can get somebody involved, can
24 help elaborate that.

25 MS. WINK: Okay. Happy to go there. There

1 are a couple of other things that I would just point out.
2 The rules as a whole, we've had conversations throughout
3 the injunctive rules about what we would propose to be in
4 commentary that we provide only to the Supreme Court of
5 Texas and/or to the law journals, comments that we would
6 propose to be printed but not binding on practitioners,
7 and then comments to the rules that we would suggest from
8 our conversations here that they be binding, much like the
9 comments to the discovery rules are now binding. So what
10 I've tried to do is go through and provide details of that
11 for you to peruse at your leisure. I know this is going
12 to be the most exciting thing to look at, but I wanted to
13 mention that we've put those in there.

14 Another thing that came up the last time and
15 I'd like to go back to it, when we were looking for the
16 right language to put in the writs, if you'll look at
17 injunctive Rule 5, the contents of writ of injunction, and
18 go down to the first form of the writ. This is the one
19 for temporary restraining order, sub (e), and you'll find
20 in the middle of the command in bold print -- I
21 incorporated all the great wisdom and guidance. It said
22 it needs to be plain language. It needs to be scary
23 language. It needs to -- this was really entertaining
24 reading, though. Plain language, scary language, language
25 that will draw people's attention to the fact that they

1 need to take action, they need to show up, they need to be
2 prepared. We know it's a burden of proof issue, but to
3 contest it, to defend someone's application, this is the
4 first draft. Thoughts on that, please?

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: On the bold
6 part?

7 MS. WINK: On the bold part, because that is
8 the main change.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Where it says
10 "therefore, you are commanded"?

11 MS. WINK: Yes.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I wouldn't use
13 the word "said" if you're trying to be clear to people.
14 "This order."

15 MS. WINK: All right.

16 MR. DYER: This is the writ, though, not the
17 order.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Oh, okay.

19 MS. WINK: This is the writ.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You're right.
21 Well, then some other reference.

22 MR. DYER: We could get rid of "said," I
23 guess.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: "Said" doesn't
25 tell you which order.

1 MS. WINK: We can still say "the order."

2 MR. DYER: You can say "attached order,"
3 because it has to be attached.

4 MS. WINK: Yep. Putting it in.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: In fact, the
6 second page says that.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody have any comments
8 on this? On this language?

9 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: What's the bracketed
10 part? That's an alternative?

11 MS. WINK: The way the writs are, the forms
12 of the writs, when they're in the form books or the rules
13 themselves, sometimes they'll put brackets around language
14 that doesn't always get used. For instance, the brackets
15 in many cases deal with when the writ is mandatory in
16 nature instead of just a restraining type of injunction.
17 So the bracketed information puts the clerks on notice
18 that there is more they might need to use or choose to
19 use.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Dulcie?

21 MS. WINK: Yes.

22 MR. ORSINGER: It appears to me that we are
23 now using the TRO to give notice and order to appear at
24 the hearing, which is what I would have called a show
25 cause order.

1 MS. WINK: We always have. It's always been
2 on the TROs, for the most part. They may not have been in
3 family court, because I can't speak to that, but they do.
4 They not only say this is the temporary restraining order,
5 but they must say under even the existing rules the date
6 of the temporary injunction hearing.

7 MR. ORSINGER: So will we serve this -- I
8 hate to mention the concept, but the process that goes
9 along with this piece of paper is going to be a TRO, or is
10 it going to be a TRO and a notice of show cause?

11 MS. WINK: It's both. In fact, the last two
12 times that I've done this, in fact, just in the last year,
13 they've both used this language, and the courts tend to --
14 sometimes they'll say show cause. We were trying not to
15 use the show cause language. Remember, that was part of
16 what you guys asked us to do, but we're required to put in
17 the TRO the date of the temporary injunction hearing. The
18 TRO gives them notice of that.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Are we eliminating the piece
20 of process that used to be known as a show cause order or
21 notice of show cause hearing?

22 MS. WINK: Yes. In my experience the TROs
23 have the show cause language in them because they're
24 required to say when the injunction hearing is.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, is that

1 right? I mean, a temporary injunction is void if it
2 doesn't -- if --

3 MS. WINK: If it doesn't have the date of
4 the trial.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Of the trial.
6 But a TRO, it only extends for 14 days. Does the Rule 680
7 say that it has to state the date of the temporary
8 injunction?

9 MS. WINK: Yes.

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Because --

11 MS. WINK: Yes, it does.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Skip.

14 MR. WATSON: I'm just curious, in the
15 language commanding them to obey the terms of the attached
16 order, why does that extend only until the trial on the
17 merit scheduled to begin on such-and-such a date.

18 MS. WINK: You may be looking at the one on
19 temporary injunctions instead of the one on TRO.

20 MR. WATSON: Probably am.

21 MS. WINK: We're looking at injunction Rule
22 5, sub (e), No. (1).

23 MR. MUNZINGER: What page?

24 MR. FRITSCHER: Nine.

25 MS. WINK: This is on page nine.

1 MR. WATSON: You're right. I'm on (2), sub
2 (e) (2). I'm sorry.

3 MS. WINK: No, that's fine.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Occasionally I'll set a
6 temporary injunction hearing without getting a TRO, and
7 are you going to accommodate that procedure somehow
8 through these rules if we skip the TRO stage and just
9 go --

10 MS. WINK: If you do that, and I'm trying to
11 remember how I did that. I think I put something in here
12 that said you get a show cause order, but we can make sure
13 that that's in there. I remember making note to it. Let
14 me just make sure at the end of mine that I've covered
15 that.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, do you have to
17 have a show cause order? Can I go to court and say,
18 "Judge, set my application for a temporary injunction,"
19 and you just get it set and then you give notice to the
20 other side?

21 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah. People do that, and
22 I've never been entirely clear on what a show cause order
23 is, because you if you read it literally it says if you
24 don't show up you're going to lose because you have to
25 prove why I shouldn't do all these things to you. So it's

1 got the burden of proof backwards, and I've never really
2 understood why or how we can turn the burden of proof and
3 put it on the defendant, but the show cause order is
4 traditionally seen as a prerequisite to issuing the capias
5 warrant for the person that doesn't show up for the
6 hearing, because if you just get notice of a hearing and
7 you don't show up, well, you may lose the hearing, but you
8 don't get a warrant out for your arrest. So I think at
9 least in practice over the years there's been this
10 association that if you might go to jail just for not even
11 showing up for the hearing then you should get more than
12 just a fiat served by 21a, if -- you see what I'm saying.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You can't put
15 them in jail unless they're there in front of you.

16 MR. ORSINGER: No, I'm talking about the
17 capias when they don't show up.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right.

19 MR. ORSINGER: When they don't show up for a
20 contempt hearing then you issue a capias for their arrest.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right.

22 MR. ORSINGER: To be held until they can be
23 brought into court.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah. No,
25 we're in agreement on that, and on the show cause, I mean,

1 in family law we -- sometimes you need to order them to
2 appear and show up to demonstrate what their income is,
3 and orders to appear make sense in those contexts, and
4 hauling somebody in makes sense when you have to have them
5 in front of you to adjudicate the contempt motion. I
6 don't know what the purpose of show cause is, because
7 whatever the burden is you can't shift it. I don't know
8 why we still use that term. In my opinion we should just
9 -- if you need it and typically what we do is call it an
10 order to appear.

11 MR. ORSINGER: I agree with that, but to me
12 it's important to understand that if you're ordered to
13 appear and you don't appear, there will be a civil arrest
14 warrant issued for you, but if some lawyer just sets a
15 temporary hearing and serves your lawyer through the mail,
16 you can't go to jail just because you don't show up for
17 that hearing.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No.

19 MR. ORSINGER: To me the jail -- the warrant
20 that goes out for your failure to appear has to be a
21 violation of a court order.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

23 MR. ORSINGER: You see what I'm saying?

24 MS. WINK: Also, Richard, you had asked, if
25 you'll look at the bottom of injunctive Rule 5, proposed

1 supportive commentary for injunctive Rule 5, the part that
2 is proposed to be binding. It's the last sector down
3 there.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Are you on page 11?

5 MS. WINK: We are. Bottom of page 11 and
6 top of page 12. We made note that sometimes practitioners
7 will elect to apply for a temporary injunction without
8 first applying for a TRO. "If the party sought to be
9 enjoined has already been served with process and has
10 answered the lawsuit, notice of the temporary injunction
11 hearing can be made by service of the notice of hearing
12 under Rule 21a." That's the input we had from the
13 committee last time. Otherwise, notice of the temporary
14 injunction must be served in the same manner as the
15 citation.

16 MR. ORSINGER: I agree with everything that
17 you wrote there, and the only thing is I don't know if you
18 want to mention this or not, but the whole idea about
19 issuing a capias because you don't show up would not apply
20 if you're under that provision.

21 MS. WINK: Okay.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I always thought
24 the show cause order was just a substitute for a subpoena.
25 That's all it ever -- all it ever was, and that's all that

1 it should be used for, and I don't know if these
2 elaborations that Richard is talking about, you know,
3 about you've got to have -- you need to -- you know, this
4 tool, you need a capias, you know, rather than a -- rather
5 than some other thing. I think that's all just what -- I
6 don't -- that may make sense, it works fine. People want
7 to do that, fine, but thinking about the show cause being
8 more like a subpoena, you know, works just -- works just
9 as well, if not better, and the subpoena rule says, you
10 know, you can be punished by fine or confinement or both
11 if you violate a subpoena and that's what the -- that's
12 what the show cause order mechanics ought to be.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill, despite the
14 language of the show cause order, the effect of it is not
15 to shift the burden of proof, is it?

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No. No. That's --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I mean, it says show
18 cause why you shouldn't be enjoined.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's in part what I'm
20 trying to say here. It's just a fancy subpoena in this
21 context. It's just an order to appear.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, and I
24 don't know, it may be beyond what we're doing here, but in
25 the interest of plain language I wish we would move away

1 from language we don't need because it isn't -- you know,
2 you've presented a motion to come in and show why you
3 shouldn't be held by contempt, come in and they have to
4 prove that you should be held in contempt. So somewhere,
5 somehow, we should stop saying that.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Skip, and then
7 Judge Wallace. Sorry.

8 MR. WATSON: Let me just follow up on the
9 little bitty point I was trying to make, and this is just
10 ignorance on my part, but in both the "therefore, you're
11 commanded" part of the TRO and of the temporary injunction
12 part, just reading it without being familiar with this
13 area, I don't get why we would command them to obey up
14 until the time specified for the start of the next
15 hearing, be it the temporary injunction or the trial on
16 the merits. It would seem to me logically, if you're
17 commanding somebody to obey, you know, don't take the
18 Krugerrands across the border, that you would make that
19 until an order is issued at the conclusion of the
20 temporary injunction hearing or the trial on the merits.
21 Why stop when you hear "Oyay, oyay."

22 MS. WINK: No, you've got a good point, and
23 we addressed that in the permanent injunction part because
24 I can assure you that part, that particular writ language
25 is more specific. Let me go down to it, and then let me

1 come back to the TRO and your key question. In the one
2 where we're referring to the permanent injunction -- the
3 permanent injunction, we're saying -- I'm sorry, the
4 temporary injunction one says "until further order of the
5 court or rendition of the judgment of the trial on the
6 merits of the ultimate relief requested." So for the
7 temporary injunction one we really said not just when the
8 trial starts, but until you're either ordered otherwise by
9 the court or when rendition of the judgment comes in.

10 MR. WATSON: Just for what it's worth, on
11 page nine that's not what the order they're getting is
12 saying.

13 MS. WINK: Right. Right. Wait, wait, wait.
14 Remember, we've got three different writs.

15 MR. WATSON: I get it.

16 MS. WINK: We've got one that's the TRO, one
17 that's temporary injunction, and the last one is a
18 permanent injunction. So, now, going back up to the one
19 you're concerned about, which is the TRO, you've got a
20 valid point. There are two things to be concerned about.
21 One, the temporary restraining order ceases to be
22 effective by its own terms either on the day of the
23 hearing, unless it is extended by the court, and if the
24 court has run out of its one extension for a maximum of 14
25 days then it can only be extended by agreement.

1 MR. WATSON: But does it run out on the day
2 of the hearing when the hearing starts or when the hearing
3 is over?

4 MS. WINK: Traditionally the language has
5 just told them to cease and desist, follow this order
6 until the hearing.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: The language
8 in orders?

9 MS. WINK: The language --

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Not the
11 language in the rule. Because that's not what orders I
12 sign say.

13 MS. WINK: I'm with you. The language in
14 the rules has said that.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Says -- where
16 does it --

17 MS. WINK: The language in the rules. Hang
18 on. Go back to it. Again, we've got to find the right
19 rule.

20 MS. SECCO: It's 687(e).

21 MS. WINK: Well, you're looking at the
22 draft, right? That tells us when it's returnable and it
23 tells us how long it lasts. Part of the trick is this is
24 the first time we've gone to the trouble of putting a
25 draft writ in here. The initial draft -- this is on its I

1 think third iteration. The initial draft was based on
2 literally writs that I had in my files issued by Dallas
3 County, Harris County, and several others, so we're just
4 dealing with tweaking the language to get it right.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, if
6 there's something in here that says it expires at the
7 beginning of the hearing or on the day of the hearing, I
8 guess I haven't seen that, and point me to it, but the
9 temporary restraining orders I sign say, "This order
10 expires 14 days from the date signed" because that's the
11 outside limit.

12 MS. WINK: Right.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: If I hold a
14 temporary -- and it sets a temporary injunction hearing.
15 You're right, it requires that. The temporary injunction
16 hearing could be set three days before that. Let's say we
17 start the temporary injunction hearing and continue it.
18 It doesn't expire in my mind and not by the terms of my
19 order. It only expires 14 days from signature, and
20 there's a time on that signature, or if sooner by issuance
21 of some order of the court.

22 MR. WATSON: Yeah, I just -- the language on
23 8 and on 9 regarding if the writ of temporary injunction
24 -- you know, if it's a writ of temporary injunction, just
25 seemed to me to open a window, and I assumed that the

1 answer was going to be, well, dummy, it's because the
2 person is standing before the judge who is going to hit
3 him with the hammer if he, you know, does something
4 contrary to the order, notwithstanding what the writ says.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I agree
6 with you, subject to being corrected, because I'm in
7 conflict with the rule. I wouldn't use the language
8 that's in 9.

9 MR. WATSON: Yeah.

10 MS. WINK: What would you propose that it
11 say there, until --

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: "You must
13 appear and prepare" -- I would say until -- if you're
14 going to say that, "until 14 days from the date of
15 signature or prior order of the court."

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace.

17 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: I agree with Judge
18 Yelenosky. I don't think you -- I don't normally say that
19 it's going to expire when the hearing starts. It can be
20 "14 days or until further order of the court," and I think
21 that covers it.

22 My other comment was I still don't like this
23 language telling them where you will appear and show cause
24 why a temporary -- I'm talking now on the writ for the
25 temporary restraining order -- and show cause why a

1 temporary injunction should not be issued as prayed for.
2 If that's not the burden that they have then let's don't
3 say it. And, secondly, why do they have to appear? When
4 someone is served with citation, it doesn't say you have
5 to appear. It says you may, and if you don't, a default
6 judgment will be entered against you. There's nothing
7 that says someone has to appear for a temporary injunction
8 hearing.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That gets back to Bill's
10 point that a lot of people just use this as a substitute
11 for a subpoena because they want -- they want the
12 defendant present at the hearing.

13 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: They don't do it
14 in the 96th because I strike that out.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Well, and if I'm
16 in the 96th and I want the defendant to show up, I'll go
17 subpoena him.

18 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Yeah.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

20 MR. MUNZINGER: I want to make sure I'm
21 looking at the same language everybody is talking about.
22 I have a hard time hearing because you people down at that
23 end think you're talking amongst yourselves, but you're
24 talking to a bunch of us and some of us are old and have
25 bad hearing.

1 MR. ORSINGER: And cranky, too.

2 MR. MUNZINGER: I really would appreciate it
3 if you would speak to the group as a whole because it's
4 hard to hear sometimes. I'm looking at the language on
5 page nine, in Rule (e), subpart (1), and I'm going to look
6 at the sentence that begins in capital letters,
7 "Therefore, you are commanded to obey all the terms of
8 said order and that you cease and refrain from
9 performing," et cetera, et cetera, "until hearing," and I
10 understood Skip to be concerned that, in other words, when
11 the hearing begins the order has lost its effect. Is that
12 what your concern is?

13 MR. WATSON: I'm asking. I think it could
14 be clearer that it's until further order of the court, at
15 the conclusion of the hearing.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree with that, and the
17 other problem is that it seems to me that a hearing is --
18 you haven't had a hearing until the hearing has been
19 heard. You don't have a hearing when it begins. The
20 hearing is the hearing. I've listened to the evidence and
21 I'm going to rule.

22 MR. WATSON: If you can hear it.

23 MR. MUNZINGER: If you can hear it.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And if you don't speak
25 up, we can't hear you.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, I can hear myself,
2 that's why I'm so loud, because I can -- it is why I'm so
3 loud, and I apologize to you, but I don't -- you know,
4 this is almost standard language. I don't have any
5 problem with it. The hearing is the hearing, and it's not
6 heard until it's heard. I think the rule is fairly clear.

7 MS. WINK: And if I may say something here,
8 there's -- there's a little danger to saying "14 days"
9 because sometimes a judge will issue an order that's only
10 seven days long, because the judge -- he or she wants to
11 rush us. That's okay.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But that's
13 exactly the next point I was going to make. Why are we
14 saying that at all in the writ? If you obey the order,
15 and the order tells you how long it exists, that's what
16 you look at. We risk a conflict between the writ and the
17 order. We don't need to say anything after "abate the
18 order," period. Everything after "until" can come out.

19 MS. WINK: Well, I think we should tell them
20 that the order restrains them or requires them to do
21 things.

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, that's
23 fine. That's before the word "until."

24 MS. WINK: Right. And I think we should
25 tell them because the writ is supposed to tell them the

1 date of the hearing.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it can
3 tell them the date, but --

4 MS. WINK: Right.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But --

6 MS. WINK: We can fix that.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: He's right.
8 You don't have to appear.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill Dorsaneo.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, the last -- I
11 don't know where it is in the redrafted stuff, but the
12 last sentence in Rule 680 says, "Every restraining order
13 shall include an order setting a certain date for
14 hearing." I mean, that's in there. It doesn't talk about
15 until the hearing, you know, you -- it doesn't -- doesn't
16 draft it that way. Just a separate standalone sentence
17 that requires an order setting a date for hearing, and
18 this language, Dulcie, that you've drafted is not -- "you
19 must appear," this is not show cause language.

20 MS. WINK: Right.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's a substitute for
22 it.

23 MS. WINK: Yes.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's what Judge
25 Yelenosky wants in there.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No, it's what
2 I would want for an order to appear, but I would not put
3 it here, because you can get an injunction by default, and
4 you can't arrest them for not showing up. I don't order
5 them to appear unless somebody justifies that, so I
6 wouldn't routinely put --

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You would require them
8 to get a subpoena if they want to have them there.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Exactly.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, it seems like
11 just why not just do it instead of having to go to the
12 subpoena rules?

13 MS. WINK: If I may say, one reason it says
14 "you must appear" and at the end we have the language that
15 says if you fail here's what can happen --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Speak up.

17 MS. WINK: -- is our input from all of you
18 last time said, "Make sure they know that they need to
19 show up." So, again --

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we will be
22 inconsistent from meeting to meeting.

23 MS. WINK: Okay. I'm okay with that.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And as the wind blows.
25 Pete.

1 MR. SCHENKKAN: I'm listening to this
2 discussion, and I wasn't at the last meeting, so I'm not
3 guilty of inconsistency on this, just ignorance --

4 MS. WINK: Yet.

5 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- but it sounds to me like
6 this paragraph that begins "Therefore, you are commanded"
7 needs to serve two functions, and maybe for clarity it
8 would be nice if we broke them out into two paragraphs or
9 sentences with a space in between so there wasn't -- the
10 first one being simply "Therefore, you are commanded to
11 obey all of the terms of said order," and since we want
12 them to know that the order tells them to do something or
13 stop doing something "and that you cease and refrain from
14 performing all the acts said order restrains you from
15 performing," period, and then a new paragraph that says,
16 also perhaps in bold, "You are hereby notified that there
17 is a hearing on the application for temporary injunction
18 on," date, and then it's a notice provision, but it is not
19 a command that you appear.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And the reason
21 I wouldn't do a command and would leave it to subpoena is
22 because we're all thinking about the cases in which
23 everybody is going to subpoena them if it's not in the
24 order. There are tons of family law cases in which they
25 don't show up for the TRO and they don't show up for the

1 TI, but they obey it. Why should they be subject to
2 contempt for not coming in just to concede? They're pro
3 se. I don't want to command them to appear.

4 MR. SCHENKKAN: Would those two alone be --
5 is that kind of what we're trying to achieve here and good
6 enough for that?

7 MS. WINK: I think I've already made part of
8 your comment, and, Judge Yelenosky, would it be better if
9 it said -- if we just took out the words that are
10 currently in there that say, "You must appear," and it
11 says, "when and where you should be prepared to contest."

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I don't
13 know if you want to do the drafting now or if this is
14 being sent back. I'm happy to respond, but I don't know
15 if that's what Chip wants me to do, so --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I think, you know,
17 we've dedicated the rest of the day today and tomorrow
18 morning to getting as far as we can on these ancillary
19 rules so that --

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Do you want me
21 to respond then?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I would say,
24 "Therefore, you're commanded" all the way through the
25 bracket, I guess, and then as Pete suggested, a new

1 paragraph, "A hearing will be held on the temporary
2 injunction and you should be prepared to contest and
3 defend against the application," blah, blah, blah, but not
4 commanding to appear, and then obviously dropping the "if
5 you fail" sentence because they're not commanded to
6 appear.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

8 MR. MUNZINGER: I would take issue with the
9 last part of what Judge Yelenosky said. I would have it
10 say, "When and where," comma, "if you intend to contest
11 the -- the issuance of the injunction," comma, "you must
12 appear," because I believe that's a true statement of law,
13 and it tells the litigant that they need to be there. The
14 last sentence does not say to -- that a person will go to
15 jail for not showing up.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You're right.

17 MR. MUNZINGER: It says if you fail to
18 appear the court can issue an injunction and put you in
19 jail for violating the injunction, which I think is also
20 an accurate statement of law, and I think it should remain
21 there, because Richard points out and Judge Yelenosky
22 knows, they deal in these family law matters with people
23 that have high emotions, sometimes low education, et
24 cetera, that I'm an American and you can't do that to me.
25 Well, that's not really true. You're an American, but we

1 can do it to you because you didn't come in and contest
2 it.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What kind of nationality
4 are you again?

5 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm an American, don't make
6 fun of me, Chip.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Richard,
8 you're right, but it draws my attention to the fact that
9 the sentence says "if you fail." Shouldn't it say "if you
10 fail to appear and defend"?

11 MR. MUNZINGER: The main thing is --

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: It's missing a
13 word.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah. I think they need to
15 be alerted to it, and it does not say they can go to jail
16 for not appearing.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. That's a fair
18 point.

19 MS. WINK: Got it.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good. What other
21 comments about this? Nina.

22 MS. CORTELL: I'm reluctant that my first
23 comment of the day be so nominal, but it is.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, you never make
25 nominal comments.

1 MS. CORTELL: It's going to be, completely.
2 You haven't heard it yet. Instead of you saying "said
3 order" do we have to say "said"? Can we say "the order"?

4 MS. WINK: I'm already going back through to
5 say "the attached" and the --

6 MS. CORTELL: Oh, you already agreed to do
7 that.

8 MS. WINK: We're [sic]ing ourselves against
9 the "suids."

10 MS. CORTELL: All right. Sorry, I didn't
11 catch that.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. So it was not
13 nominal at all. It was redundant.

14 MS. CORTELL: Repetitive.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But it was not nominal.

16 MS. CORTELL: Touche', touche'.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene. Gene.

18 MR. STORIE: I may have missed it in looking
19 through here, but don't we need to tell them somehow that
20 if they violate the TRO they could also be subject to
21 punishment? Because at the end it's if you violate any
22 such injunctions. It just sounds like the temporary
23 injunction, but what if they say, "Oh, stupid TRO, I don't
24 need to pay attention to that."

25 MS. WINK: That could be added. If you like

1 it, Judge Yelenosky, that could be added to the end of the
2 "Therefore, you are commanded to obey" paragraph.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yes. He makes
4 a good point.

5 MS. WINK: It is a good point.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Carl.

7 MR. HAMILTON: I just thought it might be
8 easier for the person to understand if we said that you
9 are to stop doing something instead of "cease and
10 refrain."

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I always thought it was
12 "cease and desist" anyway.

13 MR. HAMILTON: Well, it is, "cease and
14 desist," and people don't even know what "desist" means.

15 MR. ORSINGER: But they know what "cease and
16 desist" -- together they know what "cease and desist"
17 mean.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think we should have a
19 paren that says, "If you don't know what this means,
20 Google it."

21 MR. DYER: Doesn't "cease" mean stop, but
22 "refrain" mean don't begin?

23 MR. HAMILTON: Don't what?

24 MR. DYER: Don't begin. I may already be
25 violating something, "cease" there does mean stop, but if

1 I haven't yet begun it but there's a reasonable chance for
2 it, that's why I have to refrain from beginning.

3 MR. STORIE: That's good use.

4 MS. WINK: And I can assure you the "cease
5 and refrain" language is in the existing forms in the
6 counties that I went to.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Really?

8 MS. WINK: Yes.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I mean,
11 if we're going to go on plain language let's go full bore
12 and just say, "Don't do anything that the order tells you
13 not to do."

14 MS. WINK: Well, now it's going to get
15 confusing because it's also saying "and make sure you do
16 the things that it tells you to do."

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Exactly.

18 MR. SCHENKKAN: Those are two good
19 sentences.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: "You read this order, and
21 you obey it in all respects."

22 MR. SCHENKKAN: Even better, say, "Don't do
23 the things the order tells you not to do and do the things
24 the order tells you to do." That's plain English, which
25 it may be that there's some folks that their education is

1 so poor in our system that wouldn't get it, but that's as
2 far as we can go, Richard, don't you think?

3 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah.

4 MR. SCHENKKAN: To making clear that it's
5 self-explanatory.

6 MR. MUNZINGER: Pretty blunt.

7 MR. SCHENKKAN: Best we can do.

8 MR. MUNZINGER: Pretty clear, pretty blunt.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What else? Any other
10 comments about this? Okay. Let's move on to something
11 else.

12 MS. WINK: I'm having a heart attack here.
13 My grammar teacher is screaming in my head here. Hang on.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if you're going to
15 announce that you're having a heart attack, speak up,
16 because they can't hear you.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Before we leave the topic
18 entirely can I ask a question? If we're going to go to an
19 injunction hearing without a TRO, are you going to provide
20 a directive for someone to appear that's similar to the
21 one you've just described, or are you going to omit that
22 and just let people make it up?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I thought we just decided
24 we're not going to order them to appear.

25 MR. ORSINGER: If we don't order them to

1 appear, we're giving them notice that if they don't appear
2 then an injunction could be issued against them and they
3 could be held in contempt if they violate it. The only
4 place we put that language is at the end of the TRO. Many
5 times there will be no TRO. There will just be the
6 hearing and the warning that if you don't show at the
7 hearing then these bad things can happen, and my question
8 is should we put that in the forms, or should we just let
9 people draft whatever they want?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Pat.

11 MR. DYER: I would say in the absence of
12 drafting something else, in Harris County it's the show
13 cause order. That's what they would typically do, so if
14 we want to change a form then maybe we can prepare some
15 language to --

16 MR. ORSINGER: It would just look like the
17 second paragraph, kind of, wouldn't it?

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

19 MR. DYER: Yes. But we have to get all of
20 the clerks to stop calling it a show cause order.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, next.

22 MS. WINK: Those are the significant
23 changes. Otherwise, what we have done is provide the
24 input and the things that you voted on, and as best we
25 could tell, if you didn't vote on it but it appeared that

1 the input was pretty well agreed, that is what is in here
2 at this time.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So there's nothing
4 else that we need to discuss on injunction rules?

5 MS. WINK: Right.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

7 MS. WINK: And, Chip, I'll get you another
8 draft for the next time.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Can I make a comment also?

11 MS. WINK: Uh-huh.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sure.

13 MR. ORSINGER: The truth is that even
14 permanent injunctions can be amended for changed
15 circumstances. Do you agree with that?

16 MR. HAMILTON: Can be what?

17 MS. WINK: I know they can in family court.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Even permanent injunctions
19 can be amended for changed circumstances, so the last
20 sentence of our -- last paragraph of our permanent
21 injunctive order is actually not true. Now, anyone that
22 doesn't hire a lawyer probably doesn't deserve to have a
23 permanent injunction amended, but, you know, permanent
24 injunctions can be amended, and this makes it look like
25 they're good until the end of time. It doesn't bother me.

1 It doesn't happen very often, but I just wanted to say
2 that it's, in fact, I think, a misstatement to say that
3 you're permanently required to cease and refrain from
4 those things.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Patterson.

6 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I don't want to
7 leave the impression that the plain language that was
8 thrown out is helpful or indeed plain, and I'd like to
9 suggest that we consider -- I like the use of the strong
10 verbs of "cease and refrain," and but more than anything I
11 like the word "obey." I think we ought to keep that in
12 there. So if there is a change in that language let me
13 suggest that it's something along the lines that you
14 "cease and refrain or stop" or that you "cease violating
15 any acts prohibited by the order," because I think one of
16 the confusing words may be "performing all of the acts."

17 I don't think you necessarily cease --
18 "performing" goes with "refrain," but perhaps not with
19 "cease," but that you not violate the acts that you're
20 prohibited from engaging in, but also that you obey the
21 terms of the said order. I think you can chop that into
22 two phrases and use good, strong verbs and that that might
23 enhance it more than watering it down to something that I
24 think will make it more confusing, frankly.

25 MS. WINK: Okay.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. What's next?

2 MR. DYER: Attachment.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Attachment. Let's go
4 attach ourselves to this project.

5 MR. DYER: First off, let me give you the
6 overall what we did with the four sets of ancillary rules
7 that were similar enough that we tried to make them as
8 much as possible use consistent language, application,
9 respondent, applicant. We did this with attachment,
10 sequestration, garnishment, and distress warrants. They
11 all have so much in common that there was a lot that we
12 could harmonize to make them all follow a very similar
13 format.

14 So if we start with attachment, on your
15 pages, what is in yellow is substantially from the rules
16 that are cited in green from the existing rules. If it is
17 not highlighted at all that means that we've added that.
18 So I know that's reverse highlighting, but, I decided just
19 to do it because I wanted to be oddly disquieted, but at
20 any rate, we'll start off with (a). You'll see that in
21 all of these to the extent possible we tried to give a
22 heading for each subsection to make it very easy to read.
23 The second thing that we did, and we may have to readdress
24 this at a different time, we had included in each set of
25 rules rules that are repetitive. For example, on

1 perishable goods. We have a perishable goods section that
2 is virtually identical in each of these four sets of
3 rules. We at first thought, well, why don't we pull that
4 out, make it one rule, and say it applies to all of these.

5 One of the other things we wanted to do was
6 to give the practitioner one set of rules to address one
7 particular issue, so that if it were attachment the
8 practitioner could go there and find all the rules that
9 the practitioner needed that dealt with attachment rather
10 than have to find several different places in the rules.
11 It does take up more space, more paper. It's something we
12 can address also. One of the other ones is amendment of
13 errors. There is a separate virtually identical section
14 for amendment of errors in each of these, but that's the
15 reason why we did this, is we wanted to make the rules
16 very accessible to a lot of lawyers who frequently don't
17 handle these things. So we wanted to write them as much
18 information as possible in a very easily readable form and
19 with all of the rules in one section.

20 So if we start off -- and I guess one of the
21 easiest ways to proceed through these is just to go
22 through them and you can see where I've derived the
23 language. So if we look at the very first one, all right,
24 the only change that we've added there is we changed the
25 language that says "or at any time during the process of a

1 suit." We thought just changing that to "before final
2 judgment" made it clear. By statute a writ of attachment
3 cannot be issued after judgment, and it wouldn't make
4 sense in a sequestration issue either.

5 Then we go to subpart (b), which talks about
6 an application. Each of these four sets of rules has a
7 similar application format. So -- and with regard to each
8 of them, attachment requires by statute in Chapter 61 that
9 you state the nature of the applicant's underlying claim,
10 and throughout all of these we've changed "plaintiff" to
11 "applicant," whoever is seeking the writ of attachment,
12 writ of sequestration, et cetera, and respondent as the
13 person who is responding to that application. We felt
14 that it made it more clear.

15 So No. (1) gives a trial court the basic
16 context of the application. No. (2) says "State the
17 statutory grounds for issuance of the writ." We have
18 added in there rather than providing a comment that it
19 comes out of Chapter 61. We used Chapter 61 generally
20 rather than 61.001, et cetera, et cetera, because they may
21 be renumbered, but we wanted to direct the practitioner to
22 the chapter of the CPRC, and you'll note in the green
23 section it says, "With the exception of 61.0021, which
24 provides for attachment, sexual assault, and indecency
25 cases the statutes require an applicant to state both

1 general and specific statutory grounds."

2 We've changed in part (3). The current rule
3 says that the writ or the application or the court in its
4 order must state the maximum value of property to be
5 attached. I think that if you look at the CPRC it says it
6 must be the amount of demand. To make it more clear we
7 changed it to "State the dollar amount sought to be
8 satisfied," and the reason why we've added that, to make
9 it clear you can still attach a piece of property, even
10 though it is more valuable than the amount of your claim.
11 We want to make clear that that can happen. If you leave
12 it just as the maximum amount of the demand and your
13 demand is -- let's say it's \$20,000 and can you attach a
14 piece of property that's worth \$30,000, does that mean you
15 cannot attach that piece of property?

16 Well, the practice is you can. So we
17 thought this would make this more clear. It's the dollar
18 amount sought to be satisfied. So if I've got a
19 10,000-dollar judgment, a hundred thousand-dollar
20 judgment, that's the amount I want to be satisfied, and
21 then we leave it up to the officer serving the writ.
22 They've got to make an attempt to value whether they've
23 got sufficient property to meet that demand.

24 Verification, we've added the word
25 "verified" in there. It's not currently in the rule, but

1 it's been added to comport with common practice that a
2 verification is the same as an affidavit. If we go now to
3 look at the order --

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Wait a second.

5 MR. DYER: Yes.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Does it have to be verified
7 now after the --

8 MR. DYER: No, as Judge Yelenosky was
9 saying, no, you just need to know about 132.001.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. All right.

11 MR. DYER: (d)(1) reflects that a writ of
12 attachment can issue ex parte. That's in the current
13 rule. (d)(2) derives from the current rule. (3), from
14 the current rule. And you can see we've -- if you look at
15 the way that it's been formatted, it's been formatted with
16 a lot of bullet points, if you will, to make it real easy
17 for somebody to find what it is they need to address a
18 particular question. Part (4), from the existing rule.
19 Part (5), this is derived from Rule 592, which requires
20 the order to specify the maximum value of property to be
21 attached. Again, we've attached that to the dollar amount
22 to be satisfied by attachment. Subpart (6) is derived
23 from current rules.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: Back to number (5) a minute.

1 Amount of property to be attached, is the purpose of the
2 order and was the prior case law to identify the property
3 or to state its value? Because the amount of property,
4 I've got three cars, you're going to do two of them, all
5 three of them. Amount and value differ, and that kind of
6 throws me a little bit.

7 MR. DYER: We actually chose the phrase
8 "amount of property" rather than "value of property,"
9 because the dollar figure that is significant here is not
10 the value of the property, not for purposes of the
11 application. It's how much am I trying to get. That's
12 going to be the amount of my claim. So to translate,
13 amount of my claim to the property it's going to have to
14 be the amount of property. Now, we do later on get into
15 the value of that property, but at this point I'm not
16 required to value the property because I don't know what
17 it is. In attachment I just want a blanket order that
18 allows the sheriff or constable to go out and seize
19 property that will equal my demand or be a little bit more
20 than my demand.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: So the point of No. (5) is
22 to state the amount required to be satisfied by the writ.

23 MR. DYER: Yes. And if you want we could
24 rework the title.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: It's the title that's

1 throwing me. That's what bothers me, and while I have the
2 floor I want to go back, if I may, with Chip's permission.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sure.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: This point number (c),
5 verification, I agree with Judge Yelenosky that the
6 statute, the new statute, cures any problem that is raised
7 by this paragraph, but I wonder if the Supreme Court of
8 Texas wants to adopt a rule in the year 2012 which does
9 not make reference to a statute that takes effect on
10 January the 1st, 2012. It doesn't seem to me to be good
11 form. It seems to me that the Texas Supreme Court will
12 want to notify the -- recognize, rather, the difference
13 between traditional verification, affidavits, et cetera,
14 and taking advantage of a law which is intended to
15 simplify that process and yet retain its integrity, and I
16 don't think it would be a good idea for this committee to
17 suggest to the Court that we ignore the distinction there.
18 There's got to be some way of our -- I think the Court
19 would want to recognize that change in the law.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What do the Federal rules
21 do on that?

22 MR. MUNZINGER: I don't know the answer to
23 your question.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody know? Because
25 they have a similar thing where they have a statute that

1 says -- a declaration that says this will satisfy, you
2 know, an affidavit or verified pleading.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: The question is do their
4 rules talk about affidavits, or do they talk about unsworn
5 declarations?

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, Rule 56 affidavits.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: It does? Okay.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm pretty sure it does.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, one -- a simple cure,
10 since section 132.001 of the Civil Practice & Remedies
11 Code, according to what we've been handed, is entitled
12 "Unsworn declaration," "The application must be verified
13 or supported by affidavit or unsworn declaration,"
14 somewhere work that language in there as provided by law.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: "By persons having personal
17 knowledge of relevant facts," et cetera. My only point
18 being I don't think the Supreme Court wants to adopt a
19 rule in 2012 that ignores a very significant legislative
20 change.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point. Rule
22 56(c)(4) of the Federal rules says, "Affidavits or
23 declarations." "An affidavit or a declaration used to
24 support or oppose a motion must be made on personal
25 knowledge," blah, blah, blah.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: Now, that may be the formula
2 that we used henceforth, something like that.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh, yeah. Judge
4 Yelenosky.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Two points.
6 Richard, on your first point the content of (5) is dollar
7 amount and maybe that's all you need to do to the title is
8 change it to "Dollar amount of the property to be
9 attached." On Richard's verification point, I guess it
10 gets back to whether -- I mean, the Legislature has spoken
11 certainly, and maybe right here the Supreme Court would be
12 in agreement that an unsworn declaration is just fine, and
13 maybe the Supreme Court would be fine everywhere we say
14 "affidavit" it's just fine to have an unsworn declaration.
15 They don't have a choice right now because the Legislature
16 has said what it said. I'm just concerned if the
17 Legislature changes that at all then we will have by rule
18 what we no longer have by statute, so the point is just if
19 the Supreme Court is going to add in unsworn declaration,
20 my suggestion would be that they do it because they want
21 that regardless of whether or not the statute requires it.
22 I think it is a progressive change and useful. I think
23 there are some areas where it could be problematic and
24 most notably the probate situation.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: Why do you think the Supreme

1 Court might change it, for something like probate?

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You mean the
3 Legislature?

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Legislature, I'm sorry.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, and I
6 don't understand probate. I'm just repeating what I've
7 heard from probate judges who said they didn't really have
8 input before that went through, and so maybe that's the
9 only instance in which. The second point is just that
10 we'll have an incongruity in the rules that could be
11 resolved if people read the statute carefully, but you're
12 going to have lawyers saying, "Well, here it says
13 'affidavit or unsworn declaration,' but in 166a it just
14 says 'affidavits,' so clearly the Supreme Court meant us
15 to have an affidavit," and the truth of the matter is,
16 well, the statute says it applies in 166a as well, but
17 it's going to be confusing either way.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, and that's the
19 point I made earlier, Judge, that I think it's Chapter 37
20 to the Civil Practice & Remedies Code where the anti-slap
21 statute where they're talking about supporting or opposing
22 a motion to dismiss. It just says "affidavit." It
23 doesn't say "declaration."

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And so my
25 concern there is, yes, there is an answer. It can be

1 incongruent in the rules, but the answer is the same. You
2 can use an unsworn declaration, but lawyers are going to
3 get confused because part of the rules are going to use
4 both and part of them aren't, and they're going to say,
5 "If they meant both they would have said both," and do we
6 want to deal with that problem.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I just filed one, and I
8 did an affidavit because I didn't want to open the door to
9 that argument.

10 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: The Federal rules
11 are inconsistent. Sometimes they say "affidavit or
12 declaration" in Rule 56, but in the injunction or
13 restraining orders rule it just says "affidavit."

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, we can
15 do better than that. We can be consistent.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson, did
17 you have your hand up?

18 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I did. On No.
19 (5), I thought where Richard was going and what you had
20 said while ago was that you're identifying the property to
21 be attached and the dollar amount to be satisfied, which
22 are kind of two different --

23 MR. DYER: No, just the dollar amount to be
24 satisfied, because at this point I probably don't even
25 know what property is out there.

1 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Okay.

2 MR. MUNZINGER: Chip?

3 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: But it's not the
4 dollar amount of the property to be attached.

5 MR. DYER: No, it's the dollar amount of my
6 demand, my claim.

7 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Right. So I think
8 what you want is "the property to be attached" and the
9 order must state the dollar amount. Isn't that -- you
10 don't want the dollar amount of property to be attached.
11 Right?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think what Pat's saying
13 is this is just the application, and he doesn't even know
14 what property he wants attached because he doesn't know
15 what property is out there. He just wants to -- he wants
16 the applicant to have to say, "Hey, I'm owed 10,000
17 bucks."

18 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: But the dollar
19 amount is what is to be satisfied by the attachment and
20 not --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

22 MR. DYER: Correct. So maybe it's my claim
23 for \$50,000. That's the amount that I want satisfied by
24 the property that I don't know yet but which hopefully the
25 sheriff or constable will find later on.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Richard Munzinger.

2 MR. MUNZINGER: The use -- I'm back to No.
3 (c) again, "having personal knowledge of relevant facts
4 that are admissible in evidence," and I read that as
5 saying that the facts supported by the verification or the
6 oath must be admissible, and that's the intent of it. At
7 the same time, I'm -- I don't -- is that new language, or
8 is that language from an existing ruling?

9 MR. DYER: The yellow language is
10 substantially the same as what appears in most current
11 rules, including the --

12 MR. MUNZINGER: And that's what I thought,
13 and here's what causes me the problem. If I come to
14 court, does the judge or the clerk of the court, "Raise
15 your hand. You're about to testify under penalty of
16 perjury. Go ahead and testify." That isn't what
17 happened. And so this is now talking about admissible
18 into evidence, and I look at the dadgum Civil Practice &
19 Remedies Code, and I'm not sure that the Civil Practice &
20 Remedies Code provision would be applicable to a fact that
21 is offered into evidence.

22 MR. GILSTRAP: Because it's got to be sworn
23 to before a specific officer, and the 132 says this
24 section does not apply to the oath of office or an oath
25 required to be taken before a specific officer.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, I'm not -- I looked at
2 it. I hate to be drawing the -- you know, the fly speck
3 on the head of the needle, but the point of the matter is
4 if you're going to offer evidence in an affidavit and the
5 rule says it's admissible into evidence, it ought to be --
6 I question whether you can just say it's penalties of
7 perjury. You couldn't do it in trial, I don't think,
8 under the current rules and the current law. You would
9 require a person to say -- we all have problems. Some
10 people say they don't want to use God and some people do,
11 but regardless of whether you want use God or not, "I
12 promise to tell the truth, whole truth, and nothing but
13 the truth," comma or period, one of the two, and that's
14 how evidence comes in. I know I'm talking under penalty
15 of perjury. That isn't the way evidence comes in, and is
16 that a change here? Is that substantive?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Orsinger, then Carl.

18 MR. ORSINGER: I think we discussed this
19 under the injunction rules, and I don't remember how it
20 was resolved, but, you know --

21 MS. WINK: Painfully.

22 MR. ORSINGER: -- hearsay is admissible if
23 it's not objected to. Hearsay is admissible if it's not
24 objected to, but it's inadmissible if it is objected to,
25 so when you say that "evidence that would be admissible"

1 are you saying evidence that would be admissible over
2 proper objection, in which event you cannot put hearsay in
3 an affidavit?

4 MS. WINK: Let me back up so we don't
5 misstate what happened in the injunctions. We had the
6 conversation, especially when it came to TROs, as opposed
7 to temporary injunctions --

8 MR. ORSINGER: Right.

9 MS. WINK: -- because sometimes people will
10 put hearsay in an affidavit and state the information and
11 belief, the grounds for information and belief. The rule
12 as it currently sits to attachment -- the rule as it
13 currently sits in attachment requires that the affidavit
14 set forth facts as they would be admissible in evidence,
15 so you've hit the nail right on the head. Perhaps we have
16 an absolute conflict, yes. In parts of the injunctive
17 rules we've treated it the same way, where the facts have
18 to be stated as they would be admissible in evidence. In
19 other parts, not so.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I would think that the
21 policies would be very similar --

22 MS. WINK: Yes.

23 MR. ORSINGER: -- because this is an
24 ancillary pretrial proceeding that's going to lead shortly
25 to judicial evaluation, and do you get -- do you get an ex

1 parte attachment order to last until you can get an
2 attachment order after a hearing? No?

3 MR. FRITSCHER: No.

4 MR. DYER: Well, you frequently get it ex
5 parte. You don't want to tell them you're coming after
6 property you don't even know what it is, because you won't
7 find it, I guarantee you, if you tell them.

8 MR. ORSINGER: I mean, is there a policy
9 reason to treat the required proof for an ex parte
10 attachment different from the required proof for an ex
11 parte temporary restraining order? Is there a policy
12 reason to treat them differently? Because to me they seem
13 to occupy the same place in the judicial hierarchy.

14 MR. DYER: Right. I don't see any reason to
15 -- you're talking about treating them differently with
16 regard to the admissible evidence.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, exactly.

18 MR. DYER: No, there isn't. But my
19 recollection is at the last meeting a lot of the judges
20 said, "We frequently have to grant TROs based on hearsay,"
21 and that the resolution was there was no way to completely
22 fix that by writing rules, let's let current practice
23 continue the way it is.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Richard --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm sorry, Carl, you had

1 your hand up, and then Judge Yelenosky.

2 MR. HAMILTON: I'm on a different subject,
3 if you want to finish this one.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I'm on that
5 subject.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Richard, I may
8 be misunderstanding your point, but what it says is
9 "supported by affidavit by persons having" -- "having
10 personal knowledge of relevant facts that are admissible,"
11 and to me, I mean, the -- they have to be relevant facts
12 that are admissible, which could be inadmissible for some
13 reason other than the way in which they are proven up, and
14 I think that's what it's referring to, and so I don't see
15 the problem.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm not sure there's a
17 problem either, Judge. It seems to me that the intent is
18 that --

19 MR. HAMILTON: Can't hear you, Richard.

20 MR. MUNZINGER: -- it's much like a --

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Richard, we
22 have some old people over here, too.

23 MR. MUNZINGER: Sorry. It's much like --

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I'm speaking
25 for others, of course.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: It's much like an affidavit
2 supporting the motion for summary judgment. The affiant
3 must state only those facts that are within his or her
4 personal knowledge, and they should be admissible. They
5 may not necessarily be admissible. It's up to the other
6 party to object to them, and so we may have a problem here
7 in the phraseology of this rule, but the point is or that
8 I'm making is that it seems to me that judicial action is
9 being taken based upon material offered into evidence
10 before the court because the affidavit or whatever it is,
11 the document, is the source of the evidence that allows
12 the seizure of property by the state under an order of the
13 state, and that is -- it's not being done on evidence that
14 is admissible under oath, so help you God.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Because a declaration is not
16 admissible. Is that what you're saying?

17 MR. MUNZINGER: I mean, that --

18 MR. GILSTRAP: You can't stand up and say,
19 "I declare." You've got to do it --

20 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah. I mean, that's a
21 problem. I'm confused by it.

22 MR. GILSTRAP: But then an affidavit is not
23 admissible either. I mean, swearing before a notary is
24 not the same as swearing before the judge, you know.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's right.

1 Richard, I mean, the only solution to your problem would
2 be to say you can only do it on oral testimony under oath,
3 and clearly that's not what's intended. It's
4 admissible -- the facts are admissible in court if
5 presented in court in a manner in which they would be
6 admissible in court, but I don't know why we even have to
7 say that, why we can't just say "knowledge of relevant
8 facts."

9 MR. MUNZINGER: I suspect that cures
10 whatever problem, if there is a problem there, to stop the
11 sentence after "facts." I mean, not to stop the sentence,
12 but to remove the phrase "that are admissible in
13 evidence."

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh.

15 MR. DYER: Well, it --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pat.

17 MR. DYER: Oh, I'm sorry. I was just going
18 to say, that comes from the current rules, and I think if
19 we delete that aren't we saying, "Hey, it no longer has to
20 be admissible, in admissible form"?

21 MS. WINK: We can put whatever hearsay we
22 want.

23 MR. DYER: Which I think we -- at least this
24 was my recollection at the last hearing. We implicitly
25 agreed there are going to be circumstances where someone

1 is going to apply for a TRO where something drastic may
2 happen, and it is based on hearsay, and you're going to
3 err on the side of granting the TRO because you can sort
4 it out later, but you can't unscramble the egg.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

6 MR. SCHENKKAN: I'm way out of my league
7 here on this topic, but I'm wondering if there is a
8 material difference between an application for a TRO and
9 an application for a writ of attachment that's relevant to
10 this issue, and that is what happens later and what the
11 cure is for a problem. The cure for a wrongful TRO is you
12 come back in and you get it dissolved, which you can do
13 very quickly; or you wait until that hearing, which is not
14 supposed to be more than 14 days away, and at that hearing
15 get it stopped; and in the meantime the harm is you've
16 been prevented from doing something you were otherwise
17 free to do.

18 Okay. That's different from writ of
19 attachment, as I understand it, having never done one, but
20 just from reading the rules I gather what we're talking
21 about here is I need to grab a hold of some property that
22 may be the only thing that could potentially satisfy my
23 judgment that I hope eventually to get before the guy on
24 the other side disappears with it so it's no longer
25 available to be done with, and the remedy for me doing

1 that wrongfully is I've got to post a bond, and his remedy
2 is he can replevy -- he can come back in and do a replevy
3 and get the property back in the meantime, or he can wait
4 until he defeats me and proves I'm wrong and collect on
5 the bond. Aren't those two pretty different situations in
6 terms of how worried we should be about whether the
7 quote-unquote evidence is right or not? I mean, I don't
8 really understand in a writ of attachment situation why we
9 worry about this at all.

10 MR. FRITSCHKE: And to follow-up, the
11 respondent has a third remedy in that he or she can move
12 for immediate dissolution of the writ on three days'
13 notice, which is -- which you'll find further on --

14 MR. DYER: Less than three days, I thought.

15 MR. FRITSCHKE: Yeah, it could be less than
16 three. In Rule 8.

17 MR. SCHENKMAN: So to make a practical
18 question, which is really what I'm trying to get at and
19 maybe it has an easy answer, but I just don't know yet,
20 why do we care much about the, quote, evidence on which a
21 writ of attachment is based if the real remedies are these
22 other remedies, the bonds and the ability to get it
23 undone?

24 MR. DYER: Well, you certainly could have
25 abuses. You could have someone say, you know, "So-and-so

1 told me that he owns this car," and you go out and attach
2 that car, and it turns out that car is owned by somebody
3 else.

4 MR. SCHENKKAN: I thought the writ of
5 attachment was not for "take the car," it was "Go out and
6 get some property to satisfy my claim."

7 MR. DYER: It is, but if you get some
8 information you're going to want to try to use it. You
9 know, you may not know what type of car it is or anything
10 until, you know, the sheriff goes out there, looks around,
11 or you give him some other information for him to locate
12 it, but do we want -- well, my thought was we wanted to
13 try to put down some parameters to guide this process
14 while recognizing there may be certain situations that are
15 so dire that it's okay to grant the order even though the
16 evidence would not be admissible at trial.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We're going to take an
18 afternoon break here because our court reporter is
19 exhausted, but when we come back why don't we let Pat take
20 us through the rest of the rule without comment. We sort
21 of got halfway through it and then nobody could restrain
22 themselves. So we'll do that and then we can talk about,
23 you know, whatever problems we see in the rule and get
24 that behind us, so let's take a break. Thanks.

25 (Recess from 3:41 p.m. to 3:57 p.m.)

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pat, I think you had
2 gotten as far as ATT Rule 1(d)(5), when you were so rudely
3 interrupted, so why don't you take us through the rest of
4 the rule without interruption and then we'll go back and
5 talk about the whole rule?

6 MR. DYER: Okay. (6) is derived from two
7 different rules combined. (7) deals with the applicant
8 bond, and the only change we've made from the existing
9 language of the rule is to change it to "wrongful
10 attachment." The current rule uses "wrongfully suing out
11 the writ of attachment," but the statute says "wrongful
12 attachment," so we made it more consistent with the
13 statute, and it also makes more sense. Wrongful
14 attachment is a cause of action, a claim, that has
15 parameters, but wrongfully suing out the writ itself is a
16 little bit unclear in meaning, at least to me.

17 Rule (8), we have made a change on the
18 respondent's replevy bond. Now, keep in mind this is
19 still at the stage where the applicant may be proceeding
20 ex parte and the applicant may not know the particular
21 property that he's going after, that he or she is going
22 after. On the other hand, there may be instances where
23 the plaintiff, the applicant, the creditor, does have
24 specific information about assets. The applicant may or
25 may not choose to provide that information to the court.

1 If the applicant does and the court has the means by which
2 to determine a value then we have provided that the
3 respondent's replevy bond as initially set forth in the
4 initial order will be the lesser of the value of the
5 property or the applicant's claim.

6 On the other hand, if the applicant does not
7 know the value of the property or there is no evidence of
8 the value of the property, then it's going to be set --
9 the replevy bond will be set at the amount of the
10 applicant's claim. The existing rules grant the
11 respondent the option of getting a replevy bond in the
12 amount of the value of the property as determined by the
13 sheriff or constable. The sheriffs and constables we
14 spoke to said, "We'd prefer to be out of the valuation
15 business. I know we can't get out altogether, but if we
16 can take this part out of our duties it makes it easier
17 for us." We will see at a later point that the sheriff or
18 constable is going to have to make a determination at some
19 point of value to be attached because they are the ones
20 whose duty it is to go out and attach enough property to
21 satisfy the demand. So we're not able to get rid of it
22 altogether, but we were asked to incorporate that here.

23 The other thing is keep in mind that the
24 respondent on less than three days' notice may move to
25 dissolve the writ or may move to modify the amount of the

1 bond. For example, to come in and say, "That property is
2 worth only \$2,000, but you set the bond at a hundred
3 thousand dollars, the amount of the applicant's claim.
4 Reduce it to 2,000," and the court hears evidence and can
5 do so.

6 Subpart (e), we've introduced this into all
7 of these four sets of rules to provide for what happens
8 when multiple writs are issued. You can get a writ of
9 attachment to get property that's in, you know, all 254
10 counties if you wanted to, but we wanted to provide
11 specifically that you may send them to different counties
12 for service by the sheriffs or constables, and in the
13 event multiple writs are issued the applicant now has a
14 duty to inform the officers to whom those writs are
15 delivered that multiple writs are outstanding. This is to
16 prevent excessive levy.

17 That's the end on Rule 1. You want to just
18 move right into Rule 2?

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, let's talk about Rule
20 1 and see if we can -- if there are any other comments
21 beyond what's already been made about Rule 1, and let's
22 start at the top and talk about 1(a). Any comments about
23 1(a)? Going once. Okay, any comments about 1(b)? Seems
24 straightforward. Carl.

25 MR. HAMILTON: 1(b)(3), as I understand it,

1 is what goes in the application, and 1(b)(5) is what goes
2 in the order, but aren't those the same amounts?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You mean --

4 MR. DYER: Yes.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- 1(d)(5).

6 MR. HAMILTON: (d)(5), yeah.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. And that would be
8 the same amount.

9 MR. HAMILTON: Same identical amount, one's
10 in the application, one's in the order.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's right, isn't it?

12 MS. WINK: Yes.

13 MR. FRITSCHKE: Unless the court determines a
14 different amount. If for whatever reason -- it's not
15 necessarily going to be the same amount because the court
16 may determine after reviewing the affidavits that a lesser
17 amount may need to be attached.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any more comments
19 about 1(b)? All right. How about 1(c)? Yeah, Pete.

20 MR. SCHENKKAN: My suggestion based on our
21 discussion is to just stop after "having personal
22 knowledge of the relevant facts." I don't see why the
23 rule needs to get into this evidentiary stuff at all.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I was looking at what
25 the summary judgment rule does, and the summary judgment

1 rule requires -- makes the same requirement.

2 MR. DYER: Well, as do the existing rules
3 for all four sets of these ancillary remedies, but I think
4 we highlight to someone if this language is removed that's
5 been in the rules for quite sometime, and why wouldn't you
6 look at that and say, "Wow, I can now put anything in
7 there. It doesn't even have to be admissible in
8 evidence."

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, the summary
10 judgment practice, Pete, as you know, if somebody has an
11 affidavit supporting or opposing a summary judgment and it
12 has a statement in there that says, you know, "I've got
13 personal knowledge of this, and I know that my aunt told
14 me that Joe's brother said that such-and-such happened,"
15 then the opponent is going to file an objection to that
16 evidence and say it's not admissible because it's double
17 hearsay, and I would think you would want to keep the
18 same -- the same procedure and the same right in this
19 rule. That is, that the opponent of the affidavit would
20 have the right to say, "Hey, Judge, you can't rely on
21 double hearsay or even any hearsay, I object to that. "

22 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: But he's not going
23 to be there.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace. What's
25 that?

1 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: This is ex parte,
2 right?

3 MR. SCHENKKAN: It's ex parte, and the
4 remedies are different.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's a good point.

6 MS. WINK: If I may --

7 MR. SCHENKKAN: That's why I'm trying to
8 understand what the function of getting into this
9 evidentiary issue is in the writ of attachment situation,
10 and I believe I'm about to hear the answer.

11 MS. WINK: I do have the answer, and I hope
12 I don't wrap myself in the flag because I know we had a
13 lot of that last time. When it comes to -- when it comes
14 to these extraordinary writs they are an elevated
15 standard, and they are an elevated evidentiary standard
16 for a darn good reason. We're giving people remedies, and
17 there may be ways to get around them later, but that's
18 expensive, but we're giving people remedies that are
19 highly unusual and irregular and have always required that
20 heightened evidentiary standard. One reason we do that is
21 some of these remedies are prejudgment. Not only are they
22 prejudgment, they're ex parte, and sometimes the loss of
23 one's property for a day is huge.

24 Classic, I have some clients that are
25 California wineries. I assure you the loss of their

1 ability -- their picking processes for a day is key to
2 their winery, so the reason we have these standards is to
3 protect the public. If we start bringing that standard
4 down -- and having worked with this task force and become
5 much more familiar with these rules, hot dog, the
6 possibilities for taking advantage of people unnecessarily
7 is extremely high with these particular writs.

8 MR. DYER: I just want to add one thing to
9 this because we discussed this -- I don't know if we
10 discussed it at every previous meeting, but one of the
11 things we did say is right now hearsay is admissible in
12 evidence unless it is objected to. Admittedly, we're at
13 an ex parte stage here. One of the suggestions was, okay,
14 well, why don't we put a comment in that says something to
15 that effect, and I think the overall response by the
16 judges was, no, that just tells everybody go ahead and use
17 hearsay. We'd prefer not to do that, but existing Rules
18 of Evidence already deal with that problem.

19 Now, the judge doesn't have to grant an
20 application. A judge may look at the affidavit, and the
21 judge may decide it is so flimsy, no, I'm not going to
22 grant your application this time. I need more
23 information. Go back and get me some more information, so
24 there are protections, but I think we see this in the
25 injunctions also where you don't have time to get the

1 person who has the personal knowledge. Maybe they're too
2 far away, but maybe you've just heard somebody is about to
3 take your entire fleet across state lines, and the only
4 form you can get that in is the person that just heard
5 that on the phone from an ex-employee of the company. So
6 is the judge going to say, based on the rule, "I'm not
7 going to do this that because this is not in admissible
8 form."

9 "Well, Judge, it's not objected to." Well,
10 of course not. The defendant isn't here. I guess the
11 judge does have that option.

12 MR. SCHENKKAN: That's my point, is that the
13 decision that the judge is making, as I understand it, in
14 this writ of attachment is by its nature -- needs to be ex
15 parte because if you told the other side about it you
16 couldn't get the writ of attachment in time for it to
17 work.

18 MR. DYER: Right.

19 MR. SCHENKKAN: So we know the judge is
20 going to be called on to make a decision that could do
21 great harm to either side, depending on which way he makes
22 the decision and which way turns out to be wrong, and I'm
23 saying for a writ of attachment the protection that we're
24 really relying on, I now see that it's two parts. One is
25 the bond. He better -- if it's one that's going to, you

1 know, mess those wineries up for even a full day, that
2 bond better be pretty big. But that isn't a question of
3 whether this evidence would be admissible or not, and the
4 other is if the statement in the affidavit is using 132,
5 which now says even if it's not sworn it is under pain of
6 perjury, the person who signed it can go to jail for
7 lying, for saying they told me they were about to -- I
8 heard from somebody who heard from somebody else they're
9 going to take it out of state, actually nobody said
10 anything like that, and they get to go to jail, but in
11 neither case does it turn on whether the evidence is
12 admissible.

13 MR. DYER: Right. That's the method. I
14 mean, the affidavit, I think someone else earlier said the
15 affidavit itself is not admissible in evidence. It's the
16 facts that are contained within the affidavit, so whether
17 it's an affidavit or an unsworn declaration, we're not
18 looking at the format in which the evidence is. We're
19 talking about the evidence that's in it.

20 MR. SCHENKKAN: No, I'm saying that it could
21 even be that the material that is in the affidavit would
22 not be admissible in evidence, but it is the sort of thing
23 that could justify an emergency order. It's hearsay. It
24 really is hearsay.

25 MR. DYER: Well, but hearsay is admissible

1 unless objected to, and this evidence at the ex parte
2 stage is not going to be objected to.

3 MR. SCHENKKAN: But in the ex parte context,
4 that's a distinction that is theological.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

6 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree with Dulcie that
7 current Rule 592 says that you have to have facts are
8 admissible in evidence, and I agree with you if I offer
9 hearsay that's unobjected to, it's admissible, and it is
10 now evidence, not saying the quality that the fact finder
11 wants to give it, but it would be a mistake in my opinion
12 to remove the language admissible in evidence from the
13 rule because the practitioners would interpret that, and
14 justifiably so, as subject to change in the law. I mean,
15 you would have to be a dumbbell lawyer not to realize that
16 if the Supreme Court takes "admissible in evidence" out of
17 the rule that would mean you changed the law. It's been
18 the law since 1941 and --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

20 MR. MUNZINGER: -- now we don't have
21 admissible evidence. I would seize on it in a moment, and
22 anybody would, and Dulcie's point again, and we've
23 addressed it in the past is we are dealing with people's
24 property.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: The courts are and you've
2 got to be careful.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hold on, Justice Hecht.
4 You got anything to say?

5 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: But even though
6 it's ex parte, would it be grounds for moving to dissolve
7 the writ if you came in and said, "Your Honor, we want to
8 dissolve this because all of the grounds in the affidavit
9 were hearsay, and we object to it, and they're conclusory,
10 and there's no basis for it.

11 MS. WINK: Can I answer that? Why would we
12 cause someone to have to hire an attorney to spend the
13 money to go and get rid of something that they didn't meet
14 the evidentiary standard for the first time, the standard
15 we've been living under for 70 years in an extraordinary
16 writ situation? I don't think we want to bring it down.
17 The answer to your question is sure. Is it a ground,
18 absolutely. I just don't want to turn these extraordinary
19 writs into everyday practice. You know, it costs our
20 clients so much more to go to court today than it did 15
21 years ago, and we hear that a lot of people feel like the
22 keys to the courthouse door are not open to everyone
23 anymore. If we make these expensive extraordinary
24 processes everyday without requiring that heightened
25 evidentiary standard that makes people say, "I've got to

1 be right, I have to do more to get to that standard to ask
2 the court to do something unusual," I just don't think we
3 ought to turn that over.

4 MR. DYER: Well, I think, yes, it would be a
5 ground to dissolve it. The question is what else is the
6 judge going to do at that point.

7 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Right.

8 MR. DYER: The judge may say, "You know
9 what, you're probably right, but I want to hear a little
10 bit more on this," and now you've got someone who's made
11 an appearance in the case. Maybe you can get an expedited
12 deposition, but, yeah, it is a ground, but in and of
13 itself, is it automatic? That's in the discretion of the
14 court, and the court is going to want to hear, "Okay,
15 you're saying you're losing a million dollars a day with
16 this, okay, are you losing -- losing that much money," and
17 the other side says, "No, no." You know, the judge can
18 decide, all right, we'll have an expedited hearing on your
19 motion to dissolve. We'll hear it tomorrow and then put
20 the onus on them to get it done within that time to
21 present it to the court, and the court may also address
22 the issue of the bond thing.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

24 MR. SCHENKKAN: It seems to me that the
25 suggestion that the -- or the solution might be the

1 hearing on dissolution of the writ of attachment that at
2 least judging by Rule 608, the existing rule on that, it
3 contemplates that this is the point at which the plaintiff
4 has to have admissible evidence, as I read 608. Currently
5 608, it has two operative provisions. One is it's the
6 plaintiff's burden at that hearing to prove, you know --
7 to actually prove the writ of attachment, and unless the
8 affidavits on each side are uncontroverted there has to be
9 evidence. Now it really does have to be admissible
10 evidence.

11 MR. DYER: But keep in mind, again, hearsay
12 evidence, even at that stage, if not objected to is
13 admissible.

14 MR. SCHENKKAN: I know, but now we have the
15 defendant here. It's no longer ex parte. So to me this
16 just further suggests we don't really need this actually
17 at swearing out the writ stage because if the person has
18 gotten the writ wrongfully it's going to be dissolved at
19 this hearing, and now he's going to have to pay on the
20 bond.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete, this hearing does
22 not have to be ex parte. It says it can be and probably
23 mostly is, but doesn't have to be.

24 MR. SCHENKKAN: Well, as I understand it, as
25 a practical matter, that's what's done.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mostly is, yes. Skip and
2 then Richard. Skip.

3 MR. WATSON: I started out agreeing with
4 Pete. The thing that is giving me pause is that my memory
5 is that these are extraordinary writs in part because they
6 involve something very remarkable, and that is state
7 action, action by the state in moving in and seizing
8 private property without there being any judicial
9 findings, opportunity to be heard, opposition, or anything
10 else, for the sake of doing justice, of being able to do
11 justice, and it really does give me pause to think that we
12 have the state seizing property without there being some
13 form of a -- of at least a threshold as high as summary
14 judgment or on other matters that must be met before the
15 sheriff can go out and start seizing property, and that
16 coupled with the fact that it's been in there, I
17 understand the argument that it would -- that there is a
18 very valid argument that it never should have been in
19 there, but the fact that it has been in there and that has
20 been the standard by which we have judged whether an
21 officer of the state can commit state action under due
22 process of law to seize property makes me tip away and say
23 I think it needs to be in there.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: I second everything Skip

1 said. I wouldn't tip away. I would run as fast as I
2 could, but the other point is Pete's version of this rule
3 would put the burden of proof on the property owner to
4 justify, "Give me my property back, Judge." It seems to
5 me, as Skip says, that stood things on their head. It's
6 my property. You ought not to be able to take it from me
7 if you don't satisfy the Rules of Evidence in the law that
8 we've had for all this time.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pat.

10 MR. DYER: I was just going to say it is the
11 same evidentiary standard that's in our motion for summary
12 judgment, so they're protected, and since *Fuentes vs.*
13 *Chevin* the constitutional safeguard is provided by the
14 post deprivation procedures that we have. So, I mean,
15 it's already met constitutional muster, but to take out
16 the language of admissible evidence might even call that
17 into question.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody know who Chevin
19 was? *Fuentes vs. Chevin*. Yelenosky ought to know that.
20 Yes.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I never
22 remember names in cases. *Brown vs. Board of Education*, I
23 think that's the only one I know.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Chevin I think was the
25 Attorney General of Florida. Justice Patterson.

1 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I do agree that
2 we're not writing on a clean slate here and for that
3 reason in part, but also, whenever we make reference to
4 admissible evidence or credible evidence, it's very often
5 to be contested, but what it says is that the party has to
6 assert and believe that something is admissible in
7 evidence or credible evidence, whatever the test is. It
8 doesn't mean that it's always accepted by the court
9 without test ever, or by the jury, so it's an assertion by
10 the party, and it's our instruction to the party that you
11 must assert evidence of a certain quality, and that I
12 think is what this is, so I agree with Richard and Skip.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
14 about that? Do we have a consensus that we ought not
15 to -- that Pete's dead wrong on this and we should --

16 MR. SCHENKKAN: Pete's concluded he's wrong.
17 It is a unanimous.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody -- anybody want
19 to second Pete's idea of taking the "as admissible in
20 evidence" out of this rule? Okay. So we'll leave it in.
21 So let's go to 1(d), the order. Any comments? Yeah,
22 Justice Gray.

23 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Items (3) through (8)
24 all begin with the words, "The order must," which caused
25 me to focus on items (1) and (2), and the more I focused

1 the less I thought either of those should be under a
2 heading entitled "Order." It seems to me that item (2),
3 effective pleading, would be better as a new (d), and
4 everything else knocked down one letter level, and then
5 item (1), the more I studied it the more I realized how
6 much was in that single summons. It talks about a
7 hearing, it talks about an order, and it talks about that
8 the hearing can be ex parte, and it just doesn't seem to
9 me -- one, I would break up some of those pieces, and the
10 hearing requirement especially would seem to be separate
11 from the order. Of course, it says it has to be a written
12 order, so I don't know exactly how I'd break it up, but
13 I'd definitely separate the requirement that it -- that it
14 be written from the -- the concept of the hearing, so --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pat, what do you think
16 about that?

17 MR. DYER: Well, hearing, for example, with
18 summary judgment motions, doesn't mean you actually have
19 an oral hearing in front of the court. It can be done by
20 submission, so --

21 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: No question about it,
22 but -- I agree with that.

23 MR. DYER: So I'm not sure what your point
24 is with regard to hearing. You're not asking what is the
25 hearing.

1 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: My problem is that
2 you're talking about having a hearing under a title that
3 says "Order." Structurally, the way it is written is --
4 I'm not arguing that you need to have an evidentiary
5 hearing or what we characterize as a formal record on the
6 hearing or anything like that. It's just that there is a
7 hearing that is required. I don't know why that
8 requirement, that statement, is under a title that says
9 "Order."

10 MR. DYER: Let me ask this. What if we
11 moved (d)(1) up to (a) and following what's in (a)?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray, what do you
13 think about that?

14 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I think structurally it
15 fits there much better than where it is.

16 MR. DYER: I have no problem with that.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

18 MR. DYER: And then on (2), I agree we could
19 make that a separate -- move that to a (d) and then make
20 "Orders" subsection (e). And we would do that with the
21 other three sets of rules as well.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Everybody good
23 with that?

24 MR. MUNZINGER: Could you say it again what
25 your plan is now?

1 MR. DYER: Yes. On (d)(1) as it is right
2 now will be taken out of there and moved up to follow the
3 sentence in (a), so now (a) will read, "A writ of
4 attachment may be issued at the initiation of a suit or at
5 any time before final judgment. No writ shall issue
6 except on written order of the court after a hearing,
7 which may be ex parte." Then (d)(2), effective pleading,
8 will be made into a separate subparagraph (d). Then order
9 will become subparagraph (e).

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

11 MR. HAMILTON: In paragraph (3) are we going
12 to provide for the writ to be returnable now or just the
13 return of service?

14 MR. DYER: That's out of the existing rules,
15 Rule 606 and the Civil Practice & Remedies Code 61.021,
16 and they speak in terms of the return of the writ.

17 MS. WINK: To which court -- this is more
18 specific as to which court you're going to make a return
19 as opposed to do we need to redo this for purposes of the
20 issues we discussed this morning.

21 MR. DYER: And the writ is actually a
22 separate piece of paper entitled "Writ of injunction,"
23 "Writ of attachment."

24 MR. HAMILTON: But that's the process, isn't
25 it?

1 MR. DYER: Well, it is a process, but it's
2 not citation. It's not the same as citation, so you can
3 file your lawsuit and request service of citation on the
4 defendant, but at the same time you've applied for an ex
5 parte writ of attachment, which you get delivered to the
6 sheriff or constable before the defendant's been served
7 with the lawsuit, and the sheriff or constable takes that
8 writ and seizes property. Then that writ and how it was
9 executed, what was seized, a description of property has
10 to be returned to the court who issued the writ.

11 MR. HAMILTON: So we're saying that's not
12 covered under 692? 692 is the one we talked about this
13 morning about not returning the process to the court, but
14 only the return of service.

15 MS. WINK: You're talking about House Bill
16 692? 962.

17 MR. HAMILTON: Yes.

18 MR. DYER: That's the one we were talking
19 about whether you had to return the original or whether an
20 electronically filed one was good enough, right?

21 MR. HAMILTON: Yes.

22 MR. DYER: Okay. Well, the writ -- excuse
23 me. The return is still filed. That issue was whether
24 it's good enough if it's the original versus the e-filed
25 one. We haven't addressed whether the return of a writ

1 can be e-filed. The way we have it proposed it would be
2 the original writ that's returned to the court.

3 MS. WINK: And there's more distinction
4 later in the attachment rules, in attachment rule No. 4,
5 which relates to delivery, levy, and return of the writ
6 itself. So we will get to the issue of whether or not we
7 need to segregate the return and treat it like we did
8 under the new House Bill 962 or otherwise. I know I'm
9 going to make some tweaks to the injunction rules for that
10 purpose, and based on what you guys do we'll see what
11 we --

12 MR. DYER: We need to clarify this because I
13 think we spent most of this morning deciding whether or
14 not we could do more than just address citation, and I
15 thought that the conclusion was we're addressing citation
16 only and decided that we're not addressing across the
17 board all processes. Is that not what we decided?

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think -- no, I think
19 what we decided this morning is, my recollection is, that
20 we were trying to be faithful to the statute, which only
21 talked about Rules of Civil Procedure requiring a person
22 who serves process to complete a return of service, but I
23 don't think that we thought that that was limited to
24 citation, that it could crop up elsewhere, but only rules
25 regarding return of service.

1 MR. DYER: Okay. I think we will have to
2 address that. I think it's later on in the attachment
3 draft where I think we had followed the return of service
4 rules for citation, so we will may need to make changes
5 there.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Subsection (2), effective
8 pleading, "The application shall not be quashed because
9 two or more grounds are stated conjunctively or
10 disjunctively," and you say that's derived from Rule 592;
11 and 592 says, "The writ shall not be quashed because two
12 or more grounds are stated conjunctively or
13 disjunctively," and you say "the application." I suggest
14 that the whole sentence is unnecessary, both in Rule 592
15 and in this rule. Rule 48 says can you state claims
16 alternatively. They can be self-defeating, et cetera. I
17 mean, they can be inconsistent. I don't know why we would
18 have to have that sentence. I know that something similar
19 to it appeared in 592, but this says "application" as
20 distinct from "writ," and I think it's unnecessary.

21 MR. DYER: Number one, I think you're right.
22 This language appears in many, many rules, and it may be
23 archaic because there was a time when you could quash
24 something by saying, "This is disjunctive." You know, and
25 I haven't heard an objection like that other than a

1 compound question, but I don't know, maybe it's because we
2 don't want to let it go and it still surfaces in so many
3 different rules and statutes, but we decided to use
4 "application" rather than "writ," because it's the
5 application that states the grounds for the issuance of
6 the writ. The writ itself isn't going to be disjunctive
7 or conjunctive, so that's why we changed it to
8 "application." We felt the prior rule was wrong in using
9 the term "quash the writ" as opposed to the application.

10 MR. WATSON: But it's still not necessary.

11 MR. DYER: Well, but if we take that out, I
12 mean, it's in so many of our different rules. I believe
13 isn't it even still in our pleading rules that it's not
14 subject to attack because it states that it's conjunctive
15 or disjunctive? I mean, state alternative claims. Do we
16 want to get rid of that?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: At the very least it
18 seems like it's misplaced in the section on an order.

19 MR. DYER: Well, no, but we've already
20 agreed to move it up to its own subsection (d).

21 MR. GILSTRAP: I think Richard's point is
22 it's already in the pleading rules, so why do we need to
23 repeat it. That's what I understood.

24 MR. MUNZINGER: That is my point, and it's
25 the practice. I mean, I can't imagine appearing before a

1 judge and saying, "We set it disjunctively, Judge." You
2 can't get that. I would be laughed out of court.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't underestimate
4 yourself.

5 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm laughed out of court a
6 lot.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
8 about the attachment Rule 1(d)?

9 MR. SCHENKKAN: Yeah, and -- I'm sorry.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene had his -- was
11 polite and raised his hand, so we'll recognize him first.

12 MR. STORIE: On (5), I think I heard you say
13 earlier that's going to make it easier to attach things
14 because the value won't be certain, but I assume that the
15 balance protection for being overaggressive would be that
16 you've got an applicant's bond and respondent can come in
17 and change the terms of the --

18 MR. DYER: Yes.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

20 MR. SCHENKKAN: On (7), the applicant's
21 bond, the second sentence, there are two different
22 versions of wording that's like that sentence in current
23 rules, one in 592 and one in 592(a). The language in 592
24 makes it very clear that -- or relatively clear that "in
25 the event the applicant fails to prosecute the suit to

1 effect" is one criteria of the bond, and "to pay all
2 damages and costs of wrongful attachment" is the second
3 one. Are they two different things? Because the wording
4 we've got proposed in (7), if I hadn't read the two rules
5 I would think we were talking about one thing, an event,
6 wrong -- failure to prosecute and resulting damages.

7 MR. DYER: Your question is are they two
8 separate --

9 MR. SCHENKKAN: I'm really asking the
10 question. If these are two different things shouldn't we
11 make it clear they are two different things? If, in fact,
12 they are the same thing, okay, it's fine if it looks like
13 they're the same thing. I don't know whether they're
14 different or not.

15 MR. WATSON: So is the question should the
16 "and" be an "or" I think?

17 MR. DYER: No, it's "and." It's got to be
18 both. The court has to address both.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Carl.

20 MR. HAMILTON: No. (6), "the order must
21 command the sheriff," it should be "sheriff or constable"
22 instead of "and," I think.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You don't have to notify
24 both, do you, Pat?

25 MR. DYER: No, but I'm trying to figure out

1 -- I think we struggled with this language, and I'm trying
2 to figure out why. David, I defer to you.

3 MR. FRITSCHER: I think it was because this
4 is in the order and not the writ. This is saying, "Any
5 officer that receives the writ must levy," and so I think
6 we were trying to be in the conjunctive there to capture
7 every possible officer.

8 MR. DYER: Aren't there counties that have a
9 sheriff but not a constable?

10 MR. FRITSCHER: And there's some counties
11 that rely on the constable to serve extraordinary writs.
12 Chambers County.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: You should just say "Any
14 sheriff or constable." Period.

15 MR. HAMILTON: The current rules just say
16 "sheriff or constable."

17 MR. DYER: Well, I think we were trying to
18 make sure that it was a sheriff or constable of a county
19 in which property was located.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if you said, "The
21 order must command any sheriff or constable of any county
22 to levy," wouldn't that get it?

23 MR. GILSTRAP: Why don't you just say, "any
24 sheriff or constable to levy on the property found in the
25 officer's county"?

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There we go. What would
2 be wrong with that?

3 MR. DYER: I don't know. But something in
4 the back of my mind says we struggled with this language,
5 and I just can't recall.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. What other
7 comments? Yeah, Justice Gray.

8 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Did we come to a
9 resolution on a different title for No. (5)?

10 MR. FRITSCHER: We didn't, and I just think
11 we should say "Dollar amount," period. And to follow that
12 up, since we moved (d)(1) to (a) on the first page it
13 seems like we have to revise that title as well, and I
14 would suggest we just say "Issuance of writ" and delete
15 the first "Pending suit required for," because adding a
16 second sentence makes the title nonsensical.

17 MR. DYER: Got it.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other
19 comments?

20 MR. FRITSCHER: And did we decide to lose
21 (d)(2) completely?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes. Well, we decided --
23 we talked about eliminating it, but at a minimum moving it
24 out of this section. And the Court has heard the
25 discussion, so they can make a decision about this.

1 MR. WATSON: You're sure?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Huh?

3 MR. WATSON: You're sure, because --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm positive. I can hear
5 Justice Hecht listening next to me. All right. Let's go
6 to subsection (e). What comments on subsection (e), if
7 any? Any comments?

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Why -- why do we need the
9 words "at the same time or in succession?"

10 MR. DYER: You have some district clerks
11 that will not issue a writ if one writ is already
12 outstanding, so we wanted to make sure that the rules
13 themselves spoke of writs being issued successively. Some
14 counties you can go and say, "I want five writs because
15 I've got property in five counties," and the clerk will
16 give it to you.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: And they might say, "If you
18 wanted two you should have asked for both at the same
19 time," right?

20 MR. DYER: Right. Or they might say, "No, I
21 can only issue you one writ, and you've got to return that
22 writ before I can issue a second writ for a second
23 county." So we wanted to make sure and clear to the
24 clerks multiple writs can be issued at once or they could
25 be issued in succession without requiring the return of

1 the prior writ.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sounds reasonable. Any
3 other comments? Okay. Pat, why don't you take us through
4 Rule 2 without interruption and then we'll go back and
5 talk about problems that we see in Rule 2.

6 MR. DYER: Okay. (a), the requirement of
7 the bond, almost all of this is derived from 592, 592a,
8 and CPRC 61.023. The only major difference -- and this is
9 something we'll have to address. The way we have it
10 written in (a)(2) it says "with sufficient surety or
11 sureties," but the statute actually requires for writ of
12 attachment that there be two or more. That's not required
13 for any of the other writs, but that's what the statute
14 calls for. So if we wanted to follow the text of the
15 statute, we would include "two or more" in subpart (a)(2).
16 Other than that the remainder comes out of the existing
17 rules in the statute.

18 Subpart (b) is new. We've added this to all
19 of the writs just to clarify that in lieu of a bond the
20 applicant has the same right to deposit alternative
21 security, and that follows -- I can't remember the earlier
22 rule, but there's a rule in TRCP that says where you are
23 required to file this you may file in lieu of that cash,
24 et cetera, so we've included that with regard to the bond.

25 Number or subpart (c)(2), two changes we've

1 made. The last sentence was changed to make clear that
2 the court has to enter a written order on a motion. So
3 that to make it clear that an oral order was not
4 sufficient. The other thing in the second line of (c) at
5 the very end, you'll see that we change it to "Any party
6 may move to increase or reduce the amount of the bond."
7 There may be, for example, situations where the applicant
8 decides based on events subsequent to the application,
9 wow, this bond is way too high, and the applicant itself
10 moves to reduce the bond; or similarly, we've also added a
11 provision that we'll address later on, what if there is a
12 third party who claims an interest in the property that
13 has been attached. We decided we should allow that party
14 the right also to question the sufficiency of the bond and
15 sureties.

16 One thing that I forgot to add that we
17 should add, 592b in the rules is a form of the writ.
18 Somehow in moving forward we dropped that form, so I would
19 need to add it, and it may need to be tweaked to make it
20 plain English, but I will add that.

21 MS. WINK: No "saids."

22 MR. DYER: What's that?

23 MS. WINK: No "saids."

24 MR. DYER: Yes, no "saids." And I think
25 that takes us out of 2.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's talk about 2
2 and see if we can finish that up before quitting time
3 today. Rule 2(a). Yeah, Pete.

4 MR. SCHENKKAN: 61.023(b) says, "The
5 plaintiff shall deliver the bond to the officer issuing
6 the writ" and then it says, "The bond shall be filed with
7 the papers of the case." Is that different from (a)(1)?

8 MR. DYER: No. I believe that we picked
9 that up in a later rule dealing with return.

10 MR. SCHENKKAN: Okay.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Nina.

12 MS. CORTELL: I agree with the change on
13 surety, but how do we rationalize not being consistent
14 with the statute?

15 MR. DYER: We don't. We thought we would
16 kind of highlight that to see what the Supreme Court might
17 want to do about that. I don't have a problem just
18 putting that into (a)(2). That is what the statute says.

19 MS. WINK: And there are multiple places
20 throughout all of these extraordinary writs where that's
21 an issue. That came up in injunctions as well. As I
22 understand it, Elaine and Judge Lawrence visited here, and
23 said, what do you want us to do? The trend is why should
24 we have two or more today, ignoring the recent economic
25 crisis, and the trend was one or more, giving the

1 flexibility, and for us to note wherever statutory changes
2 would be required to address that.

3 MR. DYER: I think Professor Carlson said,
4 "Draft it the way you want it," so we did.

5 MS. CORTELL: All righty then.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There you go. All right.
7 Any more comments on 2(a)?

8 All right. Let's go to (b). Comments on
9 (b)? We've violated our rule of not trying to cite other
10 rules, but if we don't then we're going to have to say a
11 whole bunch more here than we do.

12 MR. DYER: You mean the reference to Rule
13 14c?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

15 MR. DYER: We could say "in compliance with
16 the Texas Rules of Civil Procedure."

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Chip, I think the
18 prohibition -- the convention is we don't cite to statutes
19 because, you know, when the Legislature changes the
20 statute we've got to change the rule --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

22 MR. GILSTRAP: -- but if we cite to other
23 rules, we change the rules, we can change the other rule.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gotcha, good point. All
25 right. Comments on 2(c)?

1 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I have one.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Justice Patterson.

3 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Well, with Nina's
4 comment here, the last sentence I think should read,
5 "After a hearing on the motion, the court must issue a
6 written order."

7 MR. DYER: I have no problem with that.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Should it be
9 "application"?

10 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Well, they've
11 called it a "motion."

12 MR. DYER: No, this is motion practice on
13 the review, so it would be after the hearing on the
14 motion.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, okay. Any
16 more comments about 2(c)? Richard.

17 MR. MUNZINGER: The court's -- third
18 sentence, "The court's determination may be made on the
19 basis of uncontroverted affidavits setting forth facts as
20 would be admissible in evidence; otherwise, the parties
21 must submit evidence." The way I interpret that, if my --
22 I filed a motion and it's got affidavits in support, my
23 adversary doesn't contest, and the court may rule one way
24 or the other. If my adversary objects to the affidavits
25 for some reason, I must put on evidence.

1 MR. DYER: Yes.

2 MR. MUNZINGER: That's the intent of the
3 rule?

4 MR. DYER: Yes. But I will say now that you
5 brought that up, it's not real clear what that means.
6 "The parties must submit evidence."

7 "Well, I just did. It's in my affidavit."

8 "Well, it's controverted." Okay.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: And that's part of my
10 problem because I have read cases where courts take
11 affidavits, they're permitted to accept the affidavit into
12 evidence, the other side can call whatever witnesses they
13 want and refute it and do whatever; and the way you look
14 at this it seems to me a judge could think, "Well,
15 Munzinger objected to Frank's affidavits, we have to have
16 a full blown hearing. Fly your witnesses in from Paris."

17 MR. DYER: Well, let me ask this. Would it
18 solve the problem if we said, "The parties must submit
19 other evidence"?

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No.

21 MR. DYER: For example, it could be a
22 deposition or -- but I think our point was or what our
23 intent was, is if the affidavits are uncontroverted,
24 there's no necessity for a hearing, the judge could rule.
25 If it is controverted, there needs to be an evidentiary

1 hearing. I think that was the intent.

2 MR. MUNZINGER: Was there a similar
3 requirement in earlier rules?

4 MR. DYER: Yes. It's in all of the existing
5 rules.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So, so, so the
8 intent was, as Richard said, if it's controverted then you
9 fly the parties in from -- well, hopefully not taking them
10 away from Paris, but that is what you said.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There's no airport in
12 Paris.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's what
14 you would have to do, because you have to have live
15 testimony; is that right?

16 MR. DYER: Well, it could be by deposition.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But absent a
18 deposition --

19 MR. DYER: I'll go to Paris to take the
20 deposition.

21 MS. WINK: Let's don't forget other
22 documentary evidence as well.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

24 MR. HAMILTON: I think it's a little unclear
25 on this three days. It's three days for controverting

1 affidavits to be filed, and if they're filed then who
2 determines if they're really controverted and then do we
3 have to have another setting for a hearing if we have to
4 submit evidence, or how does that work?

5 MR. DYER: Well, it would be -- the court
6 can grant the hearing. You know, less than three days,
7 means I can grant it today. You've got to be at a hearing
8 today or tomorrow.

9 MR. HAMILTON: But the hearing, the first
10 hearing that the court grants, as I read the rule, would
11 be for controverting affidavits to be submitted.

12 MR. DYER: Right.

13 MR. HAMILTON: And when they're submitted
14 on, say, the third day, we don't know what the court's
15 going to do, accept them or say, "We've got to have an
16 evidentiary hearing" or what. So then we have to have
17 another hearing after that, I guess, if the court decides
18 we need evidence, or do we have to come on that same day
19 prepared to put on evidence?

20 MR. DYER: I would think you --

21 MR. HAMILTON: We don't know whether we're
22 going to need it or not because we don't know what the
23 controverting affidavit says or whether it's even filed
24 yet.

25 MR. DYER: Right. I would think you have to

1 have a subsequent hearing. The language that gives me
2 trouble is "The parties must submit evidence." This is
3 out of the existing rule, but they've already just
4 submitted evidence. It's just that it's controverted, so
5 --

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Should it say
7 "The court must hold a hearing"?

8 MR. DYER: Or "must hold an evidentiary
9 hearing"?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson, did
11 you have something?

12 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Well, I'm still
13 struggling with that phrase. Could you say "if
14 controverted"? And I think the ambiguous word there is
15 "otherwise." Can you say "if controverted, the parties
16 may submit evidence"?

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, the very
18 next sentence says "after a hearing," so it must mean
19 there's a hearing.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip.

21 MR. WATSON: I'm just wondering if the same
22 type of evidentiary discussion we had before -- I think we
23 all think we know what an uncontroverted affidavit is, but
24 is there room here for the trial judge to exercise some
25 discretion in saying, "Wait a minute, you're calling this

1 a controverting affidavit, but you have not controverted
2 any material fact here; therefore, the filing of what
3 you're purporting to be a controverting affidavit has not
4 controverted facts; therefore, shouldn't we be focusing on
5 whether the facts, the material facts, have been
6 controverted before we start flying people in from Paris?"

7 MR. DYER: I agree with you. For example,
8 someone files a motion to dissolve it, and the other files
9 a controverting affidavit saying the sky is blue. It's a
10 controverting affidavit in a general sense because it's
11 filed in opposition to what is filed, but it is not truly
12 a controverting affidavit, but I think under existing
13 practice isn't that what judges do?

14 MR. WATSON: Well, I'm asking if we're
15 giving them that discretion. I would hope so, if somebody
16 files an affidavit that just simply in a conclusory
17 fashion says, "I have personal knowledge and none of that
18 is true, love and kisses, Joe." You know, is that enough,
19 you know? I would hope not. I would hope the judge has
20 discretion to say, "No, we're talking about
21 controverting" -- "facts here controverted by an
22 affidavit," and I would request that distinction be made.

23 MR. FRITSCHER: I think you could move the
24 word "uncontroverted" to before the word "facts."

25 MR. WATSON: Right. I think so. I'm just

1 wondering if anybody else agrees with that.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

3 MR. MUNZINGER: I do agree, and you have to
4 retain "uncontroverted facts set forth in affidavits," so
5 that the use of affidavits is obviously contemplated and
6 encouraged, but Skip's point is -- I'm in agreement a
7 hundred percent with it.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

9 MR. SCHENKKAN: Solved it.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody else? Any
11 further comments on Rule 2(c)? Yeah. Pat.

12 MR. DYER: I think we should clarify the
13 party -- and what it means, "The parties must submit
14 evidence." We're talking about a motion practice, which
15 can be done by affidavit, so that the last sentence that
16 says, "After the hearing on motion," doesn't necessarily
17 mean it's following an evidentiary hearing. It can also
18 be done by ruling just based on the affidavits, so it
19 seems to me maybe it would be better to strike "The
20 parties must submit evidence" and have "the court must
21 conduct an evidentiary hearing."

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah. I mean,
25 move "uncontroverted" to in front of "facts" and then say,

1 "If the facts are controverted the court shall hold a
2 hearing, and after a hearing the court must issue an
3 order."

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

5 MR. HAMILTON: I think it needs to be in two
6 parts because otherwise people aren't going to know what
7 to do. The first part ought to be like a summary
8 judgment, you file your motion and if they file
9 controverting affidavits which creates a fact issue you
10 stop and then you have to have a trial. Here we ought to
11 have a time period for the controverting affidavits and
12 then if they're uncontroverted the judge can rule if
13 they're controverted, and the judge determines they're
14 controverted then he needs to set another date for the
15 evidentiary hearing because the way it's worded we would
16 have to have all of our witnesses there within three days
17 ready to go in case he ruled that we needed to have an
18 evidentiary hearing, and we may not need that.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any more comments
20 on 2(c) of the attachment rules?

21 MR. DYER: So can I reread back what I think
22 we've agreed on?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

24 MR. DYER: We're moving "uncontroverted"
25 from before "affidavits", to before "facts." And then

1 deleting "otherwise the parties must submit evidence" and
2 substituting instead, "If the facts are controverted the
3 court must conduct an evidentiary hearing," and then the
4 last sentence would be "After a hearing on the motion the
5 Court must issue a written order."

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is that good? Justice
7 Patterson.

8 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: If you delete the
9 word "evidentiary," which I think is assumed by hearing,
10 then that leaves the court open to either having a hearing
11 or not having an in court hearing, so it can receive
12 evidence and not have an actual court proceeding, I think.

13 MR. DYER: Well, but doesn't that ambiguate
14 it? The court's already conducted a hearing to the extent
15 it's reviewed controverting affidavits on submission, for
16 example. I file a motion to dissolve with an affidavit,
17 set it for submission, three days, the other side files a
18 controverting affidavit, doesn't the judge, quote, "have a
19 hearing"?

20 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Well, that's true.

21 MR. DYER: So I wanted somehow to
22 distinguish that hearing from what needs to follow.

23 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Okay.

24 MR. DYER: And I don't know if "evidentiary
25 hearing" is the way to do it because it also was somewhat

1 of an evidentiary hearing before because he had to
2 determine that the evidence was controverted.

3 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I think that's
4 probably a good point.

5 MR. DYER: "The court must conduct another"?

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Is there any requirement in
8 what you contemplate writing that first affidavits may be
9 used to establish a fact, which if uncontroverted -- this
10 is what I understand we're hoping to do. Affidavits may
11 be used to establish facts, which if uncontroverted may
12 support the order. If the facts are to be controverted or
13 are controverted, they must be controverted by either
14 testimony or an affidavit meeting the same standard, a
15 fact coming into evidence. The court is required to
16 resolve disputes on controverting facts with a hearing.
17 That's what we're trying to accomplish.

18 MR. DYER: Yes.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We good? We good
20 on this, on Rule 2? Okay. Tomorrow it really would be
21 good if we could get through the rest of these attachment
22 rules. I don't think we'll get beyond that, and let me
23 just say that I know we're, you know, working really hard
24 through the end of the year, thanks in no small part to
25 the Legislature, and I really appreciate everybody coming,

1 and I hope that people can come tomorrow. We're down to
2 less than half our committee today, and the quality of our
3 work really suffers when we don't have a lot of people
4 here, so if you can possibly make it tomorrow morning,
5 9:00 to 12:00, please do so.

6 And for those of you -- hopefully this
7 doesn't apply to anybody. If anybody can't come tomorrow,
8 here's what Justice Hecht and I talked about on upcoming
9 events. We think in October we're going to have to do the
10 parental rights termination cases, because there's a
11 deadline in October for our comments on that. There's a
12 task force that's been appointed to work on that. Justice
13 Patterson is available, she says, to discuss the
14 constitutional challenges to statutes in October, and Bill
15 Dorsaneo is not here anymore, but I think he told Angie he
16 could do security details, and then we'll continue and
17 hopefully finish the ancillary rules. That's a very
18 ambitious October schedule, but I hope we can get that
19 done.

20 And then in November we'll have hopefully
21 cases requiring additional resources, which is a big
22 issue, small claims, and begin our discussion in November
23 on the dismissal, the so-called loser pays rule, which is
24 really not as much a loser pay rule as it's been touted to
25 be, but nevertheless that one, and then finish that

1 discussion or continue it in December and in December talk
2 about expedited -- begin to talk about expedited actions.

3 And as everybody knows, our term, this
4 committee's term ends in December, and so I'd like to at
5 least have our imprint on all of these things that we've
6 been asked to comment on. I would be surprised if most of
7 the people in this room, who are among the most diligent
8 on this committee, wouldn't be re-appointed, but that's
9 not my call, and there will be a new committee come
10 January. So, anyway, that's it until tomorrow morning,
11 and we'll see hopefully everybody at 9:00. Nina.

12 MS. CORTELL: Do we have a few more copies
13 of -- what I brought apparently is an old copy, and we're
14 out of these.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You want more copies?

16 MS. CORTELL: In the morning.

17 MR. WATSON: There weren't enough in copies
18 in the --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. One more thing
20 before you leave, and this has to do with money. That got
21 everybody sitting back down. Angie wants to tell you
22 about new procedures for getting your expenses reimbursed,
23 don't you, Angie?

24 MS. SENNEFF: Well, I didn't have a chance
25 to get with the coordinator at the State Bar, but y'all

1 know that the Court is no longer paying -- reimbursing for
2 your expenses. It's going to have to go back to the State
3 Bar like it did several years ago.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Does it go back to the old
5 rate?

6 MS. SENNEFF: I have no idea. But I'll get
7 the forms posted on the website on Monday.

8 MR. MUNZINGER: Is that now or in the
9 future?

10 MS. SENNEFF: That's for this meeting.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: For this meeting.

12 MS. SENNEFF: Yeah. And from now on.

13 (Adjourned at 4:59 p.m.)
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

1 * * * * *

2 **REPORTER'S CERTIFICATION**
3 MEETING OF THE
4 SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

5 * * * * *

6
7
8 I, D'LOIS L. JONES, Certified Shorthand
9 Reporter, State of Texas, hereby certify that I reported
10 the above meeting of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee
11 on the 30th day of September, 2011, and the same was
12 thereafter reduced to computer transcription by me.

13 I further certify that the costs for my
14 services in the matter are \$ 1,959.00 .

15 Charged to: The State Bar of Texas.

16 Given under my hand and seal of office on
17 this the 17th day of October, 2011.

18
19 D'Lois L. Jones
20 **D'LOIS L. JONES, CSR**
21 Certification No. 4546
22 Certificate Expires 12/31/2012
23 3215 F.M. 1339
24 Kingsbury, Texas 78638
25 (512) 751-2618

24 #DJ-313